

**With the name of Lord Allah, the Impartial, the Merciful**

## **2. Al-Baqara**

This Surath revealed in Medina is the largest one in the Book consisting of 286 verses. Prophet taught that everything has a peak point and the peak point of the Book is Al-Baqara. The glorious verse of the Book known as the 'Verse of throne' (Ayathul Kursiyye) is 255<sup>th</sup>, and the longest verse is 282. Both Surath Al-Baqara and Ali-Imran are together known as 'Zahravan' which means two gardens of flowers. Prophet taught: "You should learn and teach Al-Baqara and Ali-Imran, certainly they are two gardens of flowers. Those who learn these Suraths with their soul will be provided with shades as two canopies of clouds or two turbans or two wings of a bird on the Day of Judgment".

Lord Allah delivered the children of Israel from the Pharaohs and his folks by splitting the sea. They encamped in desert 'Siena'. By the direction of the Lord, Prophet Moosa went to the 'Mount-Thwoor' to receive the Tourat by appointing his brother Haroon as the representative. This time, under the leadership of Samiryy, the people melted all their ornaments and molded a calf. Satan gave it a mooing sound. They began to worship it. To remove the cow adoration dissolved in their very heart, Lord ordered them to sacrifice a cow which was used to worship. From this event, this Surath got the name 'Al-Baqara' which means 'the cow'. This Surath teaches that Satan's footsteps like cow adoration, following the way of forefathers blindly, selfishness, racialism, lusts, nationalism, communalism, partiality etc. should be wiped out from one's heart by Adhikr—Food, Cloth and Sight of the soul-mate; and thus, should keep Lord in the heart.

**With the name of Lord Allah, the Impartial, the Merciful**

### **1. Alif Lam Meem**

Since Adhikr has explained each and everything in detail, this verse is also, explained. 'Alif' denotes Lord Allah—from whom the Book is sent down, 'Lam' denotes the Angel 'Jibreel'—through whom It is sent down, 'Meem' denotes Messenger Muhammad—into whose heart It is sent down. This is explained in the verses 26: 192-194.

### **2. That Book, no doubt about It, is a Guidance to those who are heedful.**

'That Book' means Al-Kithab—which contains both the Book and Ummul-Kithab (the mother of the Book specified both in the verses 13: 39 and 43:4). The mother of the Book is known as Fathiha. If all Messengers were given only the Book (Qur'an—for repeated reading), Messenger Muhammad is given Al-Kithab.

The verses 56: 77-82 say: "This is indeed, a Most Noble and Generous Reading, in a Book well-guarded and preserved; none shall perceive It except those who are purified, the Revelation from the Lord the worlds; is this Speech of Lord you consider with mere esteem? Are you making 'rejecting It' as your food?". That means Qur'an reading Kafir (hypocrites) and Fujjar (their weakling followers) will not understand Soul of the Book—Adhikr. So, by reading the Body of the Book (Arabic text of Qur'an), Fujjar will increase filth over filth. They are only considering the Body of the Book without Its Soul. Adhikr is the Book for Purification of the soul. In other words, It is the Food, Cloth and Sight of the soul-mate. It is commanded to read the Lord's Book when one's heart is synchronized with the reading.

The verse 32: 2 says: "This is the revelation of the Book in which there is no doubt, is from the Lord of the worlds". The verses 41: 41-43 say: "Those who hide Adhikr when It comes to them, indeed, it is a Splendid Book; no falsehood will enter in It either before or after Its codification. It is sent down by One full of Wisdom and worthy of all Praise. Nothing is said to you that were not said to the Messengers before you. Indeed, your Lord is Oft-forgiving and is severe in punishment". I.e. for the hypocritical men and women and Mushrik men and women the Lord is severe in punishment; whereas for the believing men and women, He is Oft-forgiving as told in the verses 33: 72-73.

The verse 21: 24 says: "This is the Message with me and the Message of those before me, but most of them know not the Truth and so, they are neglecting It". The verse 16: 44 says: "We have sent down Adhikr into you so, that you may explain clearly to the mankind what is sent down to them and that they may meditate and reflect". As told in the verse 26: 196, this Reading is present in all the previous Scriptures revealed. As per the verse 98: 3, Adhikr includes all the right and straight parts of all the previous Books.

The verse 15: 9 says: "Indeed, We have sent down Adhikr; and indeed, We will preserve It Ourselves". As per the verse 15: 6; 38: 8 and 54: 25 Adhikr is revealed to Prophet itself and It is codified as a Book in the name 'Adhikr' by the 'Three Time Knower' –Lord (25: 58) through the 'Three Time Knower' mentioned in the verse 25: 59. According to the verses 15: 90-91, all the Books revealed from Lord is Qur'an (which means for repeated reading).

Heedful are those who consider Adhikr as Guidance, Truth and as a Ticket to the Paradise told in the verses 39: 33; 69: 48. See the introduction of 'Fathiha'. See the explanation 1: 5.

**3. They are those who are believing with the unseen, keeping up the prayer steadfastly and are spending in charity from whatever We have provided them.**

'Ghaib'—Unseen: - The 'Three Time Knowledge' Adhikr contains all the past, present and future things. So, the belief in unseen things can be achieved only with It. In other words, by using Adhikr—the Insight—one can achieve the concept about Lord, Satan, the aim of life, the state of death, the life in the grave, the Resurrection, the Day of Judgment etc.; and can decide his destination whether Paradise or Hell.

Prophet asked his companions: "Who are the excellent among believers?" They replied: "That might be us since we follow you and do battle with you". Prophet asked: "What happened to you? I am among you and the verses are being revealed to me". They asked: "then are they the Angels?" Prophet replied: "'The Angels!' They are the nearest to the Lord and don't do evils". They asked: "Are they the other Prophets?" Prophet replied: "How they might be, since they are receiving Inspiration". They asked: "And then who are they?" Prophet replied: "They are the people after you, who will see and follow me from the Book Adhikr". The verse 36: 11 says: "Indeed, you can only remind the one who follows Adhikr and fears the Impartial unseen; then give glad tidings to him with forgiveness and a most noble reward". Read together 67: 12-13.

Through the verse 20: 14 it is commanded to establish prayer in order to keep up the Book—Dhikree. Unless at the time of death the Lord will tell him: "You didn't testify the Truth (Dhikree), and so, you didn't perform prayer" as told in the verse 75: 31. If anyone holdfasts Adhikr, he will remember Lord in all his standings, sittings and laying; and he is the one who is endowed with intelligence as told in the verse 3: 190-191. All other Fujjar (hypocrites and weaklings) are Mujirims who are serving Kafir Satan. One can become believer only with Adhikr, and without being a believer, no prayer will be responded and all his deeds will be in vain; moreover, he will get the Hellfire as a fine as told in the verses 25: 23, 33-34 and 65-66.

Today the believer utilizes all favors in order to propagate Lord's Message—Adhikr—to entire worlds, and also, involves in organic farming and planting trees aiming to the welfare of 1000 communities of creatures. Thus, he will receive a portion of rewards of the prayer and glorifications of them. See the explanation 6: 38. Read together 17: 44 and 24: 41.

**4. And who believe in what has been sent down to you as well as whatever sent down before you, and they are having convinced belief with the Hereafter.**

Prophet taught: "Whoever follows the prohibitions of the Book as permissible doesn't believe with It". Therefore, the one who doesn't know Adhikr does not believe in Lord's Book. Allah says in Surath Qamar four times 'certainly We have made the Qur'an very easy to understand with hearts, is there any one to receive

admonition?' Belief in the previous scriptures is formed only by understanding that scriptures using Adhikr as Furqan—Criterion. Certain words mentioned in Qur'an may be explained in other Scriptures revealed before.

Through the verse 4: 136 the Lord says by calling the believers: "You who believed, you believe with Lord Allah, His Messenger and the Book which He has sent down to His Messenger as well as the Book sent down previously. Anyone who disbelieves with the Lord, His Angels, His Books, His Messengers and the Last Day has gone far astray from the Truth". See the explanation 2:2.

The people with confirmed belief are those who are holding fast the 'Truth of Assured Certainty' (Adhikr). The verse 45: 20 says: "Adhikr is the Insight for entire mankind, Guidance and Mercy for those people who have convinced belief". The verse 32: 12 says: "If you could see how Mujirims will hang their heads before their Lord saying: Our Lord, we have observed and heard; so, send us back to the Earth! So, that we may do good deeds; indeed, we have become the convinced believers!" Read together 32: 24. Prophets are speaking for the sake of the Lord, so, are the believers also. When there is not even a believer to do so, Lord will send a Monster to speak for Him as one of the 10 signs of the Last Day. The verse 27: 82 says: "We shall bring forth a Beast (Dabathul'ardh) out-busted from the Earth which will speak to them that 'mankind has no convinced belief with Our verses". Here, instead of saying 'Bi Ayathillahi' which means 'with the verses of the Lord Allah' it is used 'Bi Ayathina' means 'with Our verses'. I.e. Beast is speaking for the sake of Lord which is not begotten. Read together 27: 1-3. See the explanation 1:3.

#### **5. Such are upon the True Guidance from their Lord; and such will only be the successful.**

Prophet taught that those who recite the first five verses (2: 1-5), the 'verses of Throne' and the two subsequent verses (2: 255-257), and the last three verses from this Surath (2: 284-286); Satan will not approach them and their family members since they are under the Guardianship of the Lord. The verses 31: 1-5 are having the same content of these verses. The verse 7: 157 ends as: "Those who believe in Prophet, honor him, help him, and follow the Light which is sent down with him; such will be only successful". The verses 59: 9 and 64: 16 end as: "The one who abstains his selfishness; such are only the successful". The verse 58: 22 ends as: "Beware, indeed, the party of the Lord will be the only successful". The verses 9: 88; 23: 102 and 24: 51 also, end as: "Such are the only successful". Read together 5: 56; 23: 1-11 and 30: 38.

#### **6. Indeed, for those who hide the Truth, it is the same upon them whether you warn them or you don't warn them, they will not believe.**

The verses 36: 10-11 say: "It is the same about them whether you warn them or warn them not, they will not believe. indeed, you are warning only the one who follows Adhikr and fears the Impartial unseeingly; then to such one, you convey the glad news of forgiveness and a noble reward". Read together 9: 24, 80; 61: 5.

The hidiers of Truth mentioned here are the hypocrites (Qur'an reading Kafirs). The verse 63: 6 says: "It is the same whether you seek forgiveness for them or not seek forgiveness for them, Lord Allah will never forgive them; indeed, Lord will never guide such transgressing people". The verse 9: 67 ends as: "Indeed, the hypocrites, they are the transgressors".

The verse 10: 33 says: "Thus, the word of your Lord is proved true in regards to the transgressors that indeed, they will not believe", and the verse 40: 6 says: "And thus, the word of your Lord is proved true against the disbelievers that indeed, they are the inmates of Hellfire".

The verse 7: 193 says: "If you invite them to Guidance—Adhikr—they will not follow you. It will be the same upon you whether you call them or keep quiet". The verse 80: 17 says: "The one who hides Adhikr—the Ticket—has been killed". Both the verses 5: 67 and 16: 107 end as: "Indeed, Lord will not guide a people who hide and reject the Message—Adhikr". The verse 11: 17 ends as: "But the most among the mankind will not believe".

### **7. Lord Allah has set a seal upon their hearts and upon their hearing, and a veil upon their sights; and for them have grievous punishment.**

The hypocrites, even though they have the faculties of hearing, sight and intelligence, will not utilize them to understand Adhikr in order to fulfill the aim of life. In the verse 7: 179 says: "Certainly, We have destined many Jinns and human beings for Hell; they have hearts with which they don't understand the aim of life, they have eyes with which they don't see the Insight, they have ears with which they don't hear Dhikree; such are like livestock; nay, they are even worse than them, such are the only heedless". The verses 18: 100-101 say: "We will bring the Hell near to the disbelievers on the Day of Judgment; they are those whose eyes had been under a veil to see Dhikree, and had been unable to hear It". The verse 50: 22 warns: "One who has a veil on his eyes about Adhikr in this world, that veil will be removed on the Day of Judgment and will tell him as this Day your sight is so, sharp to see all". The verses 20: 124-126 say: "Whoever lives by neglecting Dhikree, indeed, for him has a narrowed life in this world, and he shall be resurrected as blind on the Day of Judgment. That Day he will ask: Oh, my Lord! Why did you resurrect me blind, while I had sight in the worldly life? Lord will say: Just like that Our verses came to you, then you forgot them, like that you also, have been forgotten this Day". The verses 17: 97-98

say: "One whom Lord Guides is truly guided. He whom Lord leaves astray, for such you will find no protector and no helper besides Him. We will bring them together prone on their faces blind, dumb and deaf; their abode will be Hell. Whenever its flame dies down, we shall make it blaze up; that is their reward since they hid and rejected Our verses and for their thought: 'If we become bones and ant-hills, should We really be resurrected as a new creation?'" Prophet taught: "When there is no leader or party of believers, the believer should go to the forest and remain by biting the bottom of a tree till death". Remember that in such condition the dead body is not being buried. It becomes 'Rufath' (ant-hill). While this is advised for illiterate people, the literate people should remain biting Adhikr with the molar teeth.

The verses 25: 33-34 say: "Those who didn't follow and testify the Best Interpretation of the Book—Adhikr—they will be dragged in the Hell prone on their faces, they are in the most worst place and they are the most strayed from the Straightpath". In the verse 8: 22 says: "Indeed, the worst beasts in the sight of the Lord are the deaf who don't hear the Book Dhikree and dumb who don't reflect It". Read together 6: 25-26; 18: 57 and 45: 23. See the explanation 1: 7.

### **8. Among the people there are some who say, We believe with Lord Allah and Last Day while they are not the believers.**

This verse depicts the characters of Qur'an (the body of the Book) reading Muslims (Fujjar and the hypocrites). Since they reject the Splendid Book Adhikr, they actually do not believe in Lord and in the Hereafter. As told in the verses 48: 6 and 98:6, they are the inmates of Fire from the mankind. Impartial Lord will not guide anyone to Paradise or to Hell. But His Book pushes them in to the Hell as they didn't utilize Adhikr as the Safeguard against the Hell. Read together 3: 10; 5: 41.

### **9. They are deceiving Lord Allah and those who believe; and actually, they are deceiving none except themselves, but they don't perceive it.**

The hypocrites are denoted as the enemies of Lord and the believers as told in the verses 41: 26-28 and 63:4. Since hypocrites are deliberately hiding the Lord and His Messenger in the Book, they are the leaders among Muslims into the Hell—Satan's House. According to the verse 59:13, they fear more the believers than Lord since they are aimless. They will command the people with evils and forbid the wholesome things. They have forgotten Lord Allah, So, He forgot them too. They have only life without soul. They are misers for spending bounties in the way of Lord and they are liars. The verse 6: 26 says: "They are forbidding the mankind and themselves from Adhikr; and indeed, they are not destroying

except themselves, and they don't perceive it". The Trust Adhikr is revealed in order to punish the hypocritical men and women, the Mushrik men and women as told in the verse 33: 72-73. Read together 2: 99 and 63: 8.

**10. Their hearts contain a disease, so, the Lord Allah increases their disease, they will have painful punishment because they have been lying.**

The verse 63: 1 says, when the hypocrites come to the Prophet they say: "We bear witness that you are indeed, the Messenger of the Lord". Yes, Lord knows that you are indeed, the messenger and He bears witness that the hypocrites are indeed, liars. The verse 9: 107 ends as: "And Lord witness that indeed, hypocrites are the liars". In all period, the hypocritical people rejected Adhikr (Lord's Book) and told about the Prophets and the believers: "You are indeed, an odd liar" as told in the verses 38:8 and 54: 25. The hypocrites are telling their follower to follow their path so, that they will bear the burdens of the followers' sins as told in the verses 16: 24 and 29: 12-13. But by this they are deceiving them. As told in the verse 4: 145, the hypocrites will enter the Hell even without Trial whereas as told in the verse 39: 71 the Fужjar Kafirs will enter the Hell after Trial. At the time of death both these people will witness that they were indeed, disbelievers as per the verse 7: 37, and on the Day of Judgment as per the verse 6: 130. See the explanation 1: 7.

**11. Whenever they are told not to make mischief on Earth, they say: "Indeed, we are reformers".**

**12. Know that indeed, they themselves are the mischief makers, but they perceive it not.**

Not Qur'an but Adhikr is the Splendid Book, and only with It can stop all mischievous activities on Earth and form harmony of mankind. It is sent down as the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium. It is the Safeguard against Hell and the Ticket for returning to the Paradise. But the human devil hypocrites neither utilize Adhikr nor give It to 'other people' for utilizing. Since they are aimless of life, instead of preparing paradise they do and encourage to do mischievous activities and demolishing nature. According to the Book, on the Day of Judgment they will bear burden of all evils happening all over the world. The similitude of hypocrites and their followers is that of a Dog as per the verse 7: 176, and that of a donkey as per the verse 62: 5. The End of the world will happen when all the people become transgressors like Muslims of today as told in the verse 46: 35. Read together 20: 99-100 and 87: 9-12.

**13. When they are told: "You believe just as other people believed" they say: "Do we believe just as the foolish people believed?" Surely, they are the fools, though they are not knowing it!**

Mankind is deputed on Earth in order to undergo for test. Hypocrites are given more livelihoods than the believers. While the believers prefer to the life in the Hereafter, the hypocrites prefer to the worldly and bodily life. Therefore, the hypocrites ridicule the believers as they are fools and so, they don't know how to enjoy the life. Hypocrites are those who perverted the Mercy Adhikr into disbelief, and made permissible the Hell—House of bores—their people as told in the verse 14: 28-29. And as per the verse 14: 30 the believer is commanded to say to such people: "You enjoy here a little, indeed, your return is into the Fire". Read together 3: 196 and 33: 72-73.

**14. Whenever they meet those who believe, they say: "We believe"; but when they are alone with their Satans they say: "Indeed, we are with you; we were just ridiculing".**

These opportunistic hypocrites act as pious men near the believers, while they are alone and with their men they will reveal their original characters. Today all the Imams who lead for the prayers of Muslims are the hypocrites, and they are helping Satans—the enemy of Lord. So, they are brothers of Satan who are pulling their people into lurch and Hell. According to Prophet's teaching, they are the people who call mankind into the fire standing at the gates of it as told in the verse 7: 202. Actually, by ridiculing the believers they are ridiculing themselves. The hypocrites are denoted as filth (impure) in the verse 9: 95. And Lord's Book Adhikr will increase filth to their existing filth, and they died as disbelievers is told in the verse 9: 125. As told in the verse 7: 40, the arrogant hypocrites and Fujjar who rejects the Book are the Mujirims. They are serving Satan—the Kafir—instead of serving Lord as told in the verses 36: 59-62. Read together 6: 10; 10: 17; 25: 27-29 and 32: 22. See the explanation 2:6.

**15. Lord Allah is ridiculing with them, and let them wander arrogantly in their blindness.**

The hypocrites who are having only life without soul give preference to the bodily and worldly life. Since they are pretending sleepiness, any warning with Adhikr—Wise Reminder—is not beneficial to them as told in the verse 10: 33. Actually these human devil hypocrites are ridiculing Prophet and Islam. They are following 29 pseudo prophets and are welcoming 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo prophet Antichrist. They believe themselves that they are in Truth while they are in falsehood and are serving the traitor Satan. It is told in the verse 41: 53 as "Lord will show them His verses on the horizons as well as in themselves until it becomes clear to them that indeed, It is the Truth". Due to their negligence and arrogance towards the Insight Adhikr, they are not seeing the verses of Lord come True on the horizons and in themselves. They will be killed by the second

coming of Jesus and thus, the command of the verses 4: 91; 9:123; 33: 60-61 and 48: 6 will be implemented. Read together 7: 185-186.

**16. Such are the ones who have purchased astray instead of Guidance, what a loss is their trade! And they have not been guided.**

Lord taught through Prophet being the explanation of the verse 2:185: "If anyone seeks Guidance other than from Adhikr (the Guidance from Lord which explains each and everything), he will be retreated from Straightpath. Instead of learning and propagating Lord's Book Adhikr, the strayed hypocrites are learning and propagating the books written by the creatures. Thus, they are purchasing astray instead of Guidance—Adhikr. And if any believer reminds them with Wise Reminder Adhikr, they will not accept or follow It. About them it is told in the verses 9: 32-33 and 61: 8: "They are intending to extinguish Lord's Light Adhikr with their mouths, but He will fulfill His Light even if the disbelievers hate it". By doing all these evils, all their deeds will become futile; and they will not have any weight in their balance on the Day of Judgment as told in the verses 7: 8-9; 18: 103-106 and 47: 8-9. Read together 2: 174-175 and 186.

**17. Their similitude is that of the one who kindles a fire, and when its lights spread around, Lord Allah took away their light, and left them in the utter darkness. They don't utilize the Insight.**

**18. Deaf, dumb and blind, they will never return to the Straightpath.**

The people existing in darkness if get a light, they can see the surrounding. And if suddenly the light is extinguished, they won't have even the sight before getting the Light. All mankind has been given the Light from the Paradise itself. Then the Light is revealed as a Book Adhikr to the 313 Messengers from Nooh to Muhammed. Every time, Prophets and believers utilized the Light whereas the hypocrites and their followers tried to extinguish It. The Light sent down to Prophet Muhammed is for entire mankind as told in the verse 7: 157. After 30 years of Prophet's departure, the Muslims who received the Light became strayed and started to extinguish It. Today the Muslims who became the worthless people by forgetting Adhikr—the Light—are in astray than any 'other people' such as Hindus, Buddhists, Jains, Christians and Jews belonging to the Prophet Muhammed's community. That is why it is told in the verse 25: 33-34 and 17: 97 that if anyone neglects the Best Interpretation of the Book—Adhikr—after receiving, he will be dragged prone on their faces into the Hell; they are in the worst place, and they are the most strayed from the Straightpath.

The hypocrites, even though they have ears, they will not hear Adhikr; even though they are talkative, they will not talk about It; and even though they have sight, they will not see the Insight as told in the verse 7: 179. See the explanation 1: 7. Read together 8: 22.

**19. Or to a heavy rain from the sky containing darkness, thunder and lightning; they stick their fingers in their ears beware of death because of the thunder claps, and Lord Allah is encompassed with such disbelievers.**

**20. Lightning almost snatches their sight away; each time it flashes they walk along it, when darkness settles down upon them they stand still. If Lord Allah had wished, He would have taken away their hearing and their eyesight; indeed, Lord Allah is capable upon everything.**

Whenever the hypocrites are warned with the Light Adhikr, they think about following It. But when they hear the verses explaining against their whims, they will gradually abstain It and will turn against It. If they happen to hear a believer explaining Adhikr as a lion's roar, they will flee from it as the wild donkeys flee hearing lion's roar as told in the verses 74: 49-51. It is told both in the verses 15: 12 and 26: 200: "Lord penetrates Adhikr into the hearts of Mujirims as a heated iron bar". To put it brief, Lord's Speech Adhikr will not be digested for the hypocrites.

"Lord Allah is encompassed with such disbelievers" told in the verse means, the Three Time Knower Lord knows about the condition of disbelievers who serve Satan. For the hypocrites, due to their hypocrisy, their prayer, charity, fasting, Hajj etc. will not be accepted. Instead, they will get the Hell as fine for their deeds as told in the verse 25: 65-66; 40: 50. Both the verses 9: 55 and 85 say: "The believer should not get wondered about the hypocrites' wealth and children; indeed, Lord Allah intends to punish them in this world with these things, and to perish their life as Kafirs".

**21. Oh you mankind! Serve your Lord, Who created you as well as those before you; so, that you may become heedful.**

**22. The One Who has made the Earth as a carpet for you, and has the sky built as a canopy above you and poured down the water from the sky and brought forth fruits by means of it as sustenance for you. Don't set up substitutes for Lord Allah while you are knowing.**

Lord is addressing the entire mankind through this verse. Lord created mankind in the Paradise and sent down to the Earth to live as His vicegerent. But only the believers accept that command. Lord have entrusted Muslims the Book—His Message which explains everything— in order to deliver It to entire mankind so, that they become heedful; and thus, to implement peace and tranquility throughout the world. But today the Muslims who read such verses are carrying the Book as burden carrying donkeys. They neither utilize It nor convey It to 'other people'. By doing so, they have to carry the burden of any evil happening anywhere in the world. The believers by propagating Lord's Message are serving

the Lord, whereas the hypocrites and their followers by hiding and rejecting It are serving the Kafir Satan. It is told in the verse 83: 23-24: "On the Day of Judgment when the Hell is brought, man will regret that he would have utilized the Dhikra (Safeguard against the Hell). He will say: Woe to me, I spoiled my life". The verses 2: 63, 179, 183, 6: 153 and 7: 171 also, end as: "So, that you may become heedful". Read together 39: 33. See the explanation 1:4 and 2: 2.

**23. If you are in any doubt about what We have sent down to Our servant, then you bring a Surath like It and call all your witnesses besides Lord Allah if you are so, truthful.**

Lord has repeated this challenge in the verse 10: 38. There are 114 Suras in the Book. Lord challenges entire mankind till the Last day to bring forth such a Surath. In the verse 11: 13 Lord has challenged to bring forth 10 forged Suras similar to that of His Book. Lord challenges through the verse 17: 88: "If the entire mankind and Jinns gather together to bring something like this Reading, they will never bring anything like It, even if they help and support one another". It is told in the verse 52: 34: "Let them bring a speech similar to It, if they are so, truthful". It is told in the verse 41: 41-42 that Adhikr is the Splendid Book in which no falsehood will enter either before or after Its codification, and It is revealed from the Wise and Praiseworthy. And in the verse 15: 9, it is told: "Indeed, We have sent down Adhikr and indeed, We will safeguard It".

The verses 10:38, 11:13, 35, 32:3, 46: 8 begin by asking: "Do they say that he (Prophet) has forged It?" The verse 10: 94 says: "If you have any doubt regarding what We have sent into you, you ask to those who read the Book before you; you have received the Truth from your Lord. Then you shouldn't be among the doubters". The verses 69: 44-47 say: "If he forges any false statement about Us, certainly We would capture him by the Right Hand and would cut off his main artery, then none among you could save him". The verses 2: 31, 94, 111; 3: 93, 168, 183; 6: 40, 143; 7: 194; 10: 38, 48; 11: 13; 27: 64, 71; 32: 28; 34: 29; 36: 48; 44: 36; 45: 25; 46: 4; 49: 17; 56: 87; 62: 6; 67: 25 are also, ending as: "If you are so, truthful". Read together 8: 31; 12: 111 and 17: 86.

**24. Then if you are not doing so, and you will never do so, you heed the Fire the fuel of which is men and stones that has been kept prepared for the disbelievers.**

Adhikr is the Safeguard against the hell as well as the Ticket for returning to the Paradise. Anyone who hides and rejects It after receiving, they are the fuel of the Hell. The verse 66: 6 says: "Oh believers! Save yourselves and your families from the Hellfire, fuel of which is men and stones, in the charge of fierce and mighty Angels who never disobey Lord's command and who promptly do what they are

commanded". Any Muslim who doesn't testify the Best Book—Husna, at the time of death Lord will tell him: "Nay, you received My verses, then you rejected Them, and you became arrogant and you were among the disbelievers as told in the verses 39: 58-59.

In the verses 36: 69-70 say: "This is nothing but Adhikr and a clear Reading (body of the Book) with which may give warning who are alive, and such that the word of punishment may be proved upon the disbelievers." The Impartial Lord will not send anyone to the Fire until he/ she admits that he/she was a Kafir as told in the verses 6: 130; 7: 37 and 39: 71. See the explanation 2: 6-7 and 17-18.

**25. And give glad news to those who believe and perform righteous deeds that indeed, they will have gardens beneath which rivers flow. Each time they are provided with fruits from it for their sustenance, they will say: "This is what we were provided with before!" For they are given things in similitude, and they have purified spouses there; they will abide in it forever.**

Everyone is Muslim by birth. But one can become a believer only by Adhikr—Permission of Lord told in the verse 10: 99-100. Without being a believer, no deed will be accepted and can't enter the Paradise. Today the righteous deeds include propagation of Adhikr which is the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium, doing and encouraging organic farming as well as planting trees for the welfare of the 1000 communities of creatures. The verse 98: 7 says: "Indeed, those who believe and do righteous deeds, such are the best creatures in the land". Read together 38: 24; 84: 25 and 95: 4-6.

In the Paradise, each time they are given to eat various kinds of fruits in similitude but different in taste, they will say: "We were given this before, so, bring other than this". The inmates of Paradise say so, due to the limitless varieties of fruits they are supplied there. The inmates of Paradise will be in the shape of Believer-Lord, i.e. without having sexual organs. As sexual-intercourse is the banned fruit in the Paradise, the inmates of paradise will have no discharges of semen, menses, urine, sweat, stool etc. Anyone who entered Paradise will stay in it forever. Actually, lust is induced by Satan, so, the inmates of Paradise will not have it. Read together 3: 133-136; 56: 10-26 and 76: 5-22.

**26. Indeed, Lord Allah doesn't hesitate to set examples to an insect or to anything bigger than it. Then those who believed realize that it is the Truth from their Lord, while those who disbelieved are asking: "What does Allah mean by this similitude?" By it He lets to go astray many, and lets to guide many with it. And none goes astray with it except the transgressors.**

**27. Those who are breaking Lord Allah's covenant after it has been met and cutting aside what Allah has ordered to be joined, and are causing mischief on Earth, such are the only losers.**

This is the reply for the disbelievers of all times who mock the quoting of insects as similitude like fly in the verse 22: 73, spider in the verse 29: 41, bee in the verse 16: 68 and ant in the verse 27: 18. While explaining Adhikr if any similitude is quoted, believer will consider it as from Lord. The verse 39: 23 says: "Lord has revealed the Best Speech, the Book which consists of allegorical and repeating verses. By that the skins of those who fear the Lord will be thrilled, then their skins and hearts will become soft towards the Remembrance of Lord (Adhikr). That is the Guidance of Lord Allah, with It He leads the one whom He wishes. And whom Lord lets go astray, then there is none to guide for him". The verse 2: 99 says: "No one hides the verses of the Lord except the transgressors". The verse 39: 63 says: "Those who hides the verses of the Lord, such are the only losers". The verses such as 2: 121; 7: 178; 63: 9 end as: "Then such are the only losers".

The transgressors are those who didn't keep the covenant made with Lord mentioned in the verse 7: 172-173, after being reminded through the Book. The verse 7: 102 says: "We found no man fulfilling their covenants who were destroyed in the nations before, but most of them We found as transgressors". The verses such as 9: 53, 67; 10: 33; 24: 55; 32: 18; 57: 16, 26-27; 59: 19; 61: 5 and 63: 6 also, mention about the hypocritical transgressors. The verse 13: 25 says: "Those who are breaking Lord's covenant after it has been met and cutting aside what Lord has ordered to be joined, and are causing mischief on Earth; for such ones have the curse, and for them have evil house".

Lord taught through Prophet: The believers keep the covenant by praying 'Sayidul Isthigfar'—the most exalted prayer to seek forgiveness—in the dusk and dawn: "Oh Allah! You are my Lord, there is no Deity except You, You have created me, I am your servant and I am living with that covenant and promise as far as I can, I seek refuge to You about the evil that I produce, I disclose before You the blessings that you have bestowed upon me (keep remembering the blessings in heart). I disclose before You my sins, so, You may forgive my sins. Indeed, there is no one to forgive the sins except You". Lord will ask about the covenant when He gathers all on the Day of Judgment. That is the promise mentioned in this prayer. Lord says in the verses 50: 31-32: "The Paradise will be brought near to the heedful; for everyone who is oft-repenting and keeping 'Sayidul Isthigfar' prayer".

**28. How can you disbelieve with Lord Allah? While you were once dead, then He gave your life. Then He causes your death, then He will bring you back to life; then unto Him you all will be returned.**

All the men (soul) till the Last Day were created in the Paradise when the first man Adam was created in the paradise. After taking the covenant mentioned in the verses 7: 172-173 all of them were sent to the nape of Adam. That is first death mentioned. Then the birth happening on the Earth is the first life. Remember that it is not told: "He created you" instead it is told: "He gave your life". The death happening on the earth is the second death. Resurrection on the Day of Judgment is the second birth. On that Day, everyone will be gathered at Mecca—center of the World.

The verse 22: 66 says: "He is the One Who gave your life, then He causes your death, then He gives you birth again, indeed, man is the most ungrateful". That means 999 out of each and every 1000 don't utilize the intelligence bestowed to fulfill aim of life. A scene is warned in the verse 40: 11 when the Kafirs stand on the edge of the Hell on the Day of Judgement saying: "Our Lord! You have let us die twice and have revived twice, now we have identified our sins; and then is there any way to go out?" Here and in every verse Death is mentioned first before mentioning the birth. It teaches that first creation was made in the Paradise. Read together 7: 24-28; 20: 55 and 22: 5. The verse 16: 78 says: "It is Lord who brought you forth from the wombs of your mothers when you knew nothing, and He gave hearing, sight and intelligence so, that you may become grateful". The verse 39: 6 says: "He creates you in the wombs of your mothers in stages one after another in three veils of darkness; That is Allah, your Lord; and to Him the Dominion belongs, there is no Deity except Him, then how can you turn away from this Lord". In the verse 53: 32 says: "He knows you well when He planted you on Earth and when you were hidden in your mother's wombs. Therefore, you shouldn't purify yourselves, He knows best who is the heedful among you". Don't purify yourself means one should not be boast and arrogant without the Truth—Adhikr—and don't follow one's own whims. Read together 35: 15-17; 64: 5- 6 and 96: 6-7. See the 'Seven phases of mankind' in the Introduction of Adhikr.

**29. He is the One who has created all that on Earth for you; then He turned to Heaven and fashioned it as seven Heavens; and He is the Knower of each and everything.**

The verses 25: 59, 32: 4; 50: 38 etc. say: "Heavens, Earth and all that in between them are created in six days". Through the verse 41: 9 Lord asks: Is it that you deny the One Who created the Earth in two days? And do you setup substitutes to Him, that is the Lord of all worlds. And it is told in the verse 41: 10: He set mountains on the Earth and bestowed all things in it, calculated there in its sustenance; all these happened in four days as a reply to those who ask. And in the verse 41: 11-12: Then He turned to the Heaven while it was still a haze, and told to it and to the Earth: Come either obediently or reluctantly. They both

replied: We do come together obediently; He completed them as seven firmaments within two days. The verse 21:30 says: "Haven't those who disbelieve seen how Heaven and Earth were once joined together as one mass and thus, We split them asunder? And We made every living beings from water for surviving, will they still not believe? Read together 11: 7; 13: 2-3 and 87: 1-3.

**30. And you remember the occasion when your Lord said to the Angels: "Indeed, I am going to place a vicegerent on Earth", they said: Are you placing therein one who will do mischief on it and shed blood, while we glorify Your praise and sanctify You?" He said: "Indeed, I know what you don't know.**

Before men, Sprites (Jinns) were created and deputed on Earth as the vicegerents of Lord Allah. Both man and Jinn have freedom to be grateful or ungrateful. Due to that they are deputed as the vicegerents of Lord. When all Sprites became transgressors on Earth without bearing Lord's representation, Angels under the leadership of Iblis wiped them out completely. At that time, Iblis who belongs to Jinn as mentioned in the verse 18: 50 had not turned as a rebel Kafir Satan. That is why Angles asked: Are you placing therein one who will do mischief on it and shed blood. The believer 1 in 1000 will only bear the representation of Lord while all hypocrites and their followers who are 999 in 1000 will represent Kafir Satan. Read together 6: 165; 33: 72-73 and 48: 6.

Mankind is deputed not only to glorify Lord and to sanctify Him, but also, to identify Lord, identify and purify the soul and to prepare Paradise here utilizing Adhikr—the Light. See the 'Aim of life' in the Introduction of Adhikr. It is the responsibility of mankind bestowed with intelligence to produce food and maintain the sustenance for all the creatures belonging to 1000 communities, and thus, to provide chances for their prayers and glorifications. Read together 11: 57. See the explanation 2: 6-7, 24.

**31. And He taught Adam the names of everything; then presented them to the Angels and said: Tell Me the names of these if you are so, truthful.**

**32. They said: Glory is to You; we have no knowledge except whatever You have taught us; Indeed, You are the Knower, the Wise.**

**33. He said: "Oh Adam, tell them their names", once he had told them their names He said: Didn't I tell you that certainly I know the unseen in Heaven and Earth? And I know whatever you are revealing and whatever you are concealing.**

"He taught Adam the names of everything" means he taught Adam and his children Adhikr which explains each and everything from the Paradise itself. By doing so, Lord made man superior than the Angels and all other creatures. Thus, the Lord has become Impartial without guiding mankind to right and wrong. The believer only glorifies Lord by his soul at every time especially in the odd prostration of recitation as Adhikr teaches. Read together 45:13 and 55: 1-4.

See the explanation 2: 24-25.

**34. And remember when We told the Angels: You Prostrate to Adam. Then they all prostrated except Iblis, he refused and acted arrogant, he was among the disbelievers.**

Iblis was one among the disbelievers as told in the verse 38: 74, and he was one among the Jinns as told in the verse 18: 50. In the verse the Angels including Iblis are commanded to Prostrate before man. The logic of it is "All Angels and Jinns should help the believer from mankind who is keeping the Universe in its equilibrium by propagating Adhikr, planting trees and promoting organic farming".

**35. And We said: "Oh Adam! Settle down in the Paradise you and your spouse, and both of you eat freely from it as you both wish; and you don't approach this tree, then you both will become among wrongdoers".**

**36. Satan made them stumble over it and he made expel from the state both they had been living. And We said: "You Get down as some of you are enemies to others, and you will have resting place and a livelihood for a while".**

The banned tree/banned fruit is the sexual intercourse which is prohibited in the Paradise. As mentioned in the verse 20: 117-119 there is no hunger, thirst, nakedness, fatigue, temperature etc. in the Paradise. The Impartial Lord can't send anyone to Hell without reason. That is why He gave Satan all powers to deviate man from the Straight path. When Adam and Eve intended for sexual intercourse by the temptation of Satan, sexual organs were appeared for them which they didn't have before, and thereby they became naked. Thus, they both by disobeying the Lord became the unjust. The verse 7: 27 says, Oh you children of Adam! Don't let Satan tempt you just as he turned two of your ancestors out of the Paradise by removing their 'clothing of heedfulness' in order to show them their private parts; he and his tribe watch you from where you don't see them. We have placed devils as patrons for those who don't believe".

Both in the verses 41: 28 and 63: 4 it is told that Hypocrites are the enemies of the Lord and the believers. It is told in the verse 32: 18: Is the believer just like the hypocritical transgressors? No, they are not equal. Both in the verses 6: 112 and 114: 6 it is told that there are Satans in men and Jinn. As per the verse 25: 31, hypocrites and their blind followers are enemies to all Prophets and believers. So, any Muslim who receives Adhikr but not changes his Jinn soul-mate mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 to a believer, he will be a Kafir, and he will return to the Hell—Satan's house. See the explanation 2: 11-12.

**37. Then Adam received words from His Lord, and He turned towards him, indeed, He is the Oft-relenting, the Merciful.**

When Adam realized his sins and experienced mental distress, the Lord Who knows the state of chests put into him the verse 7: 23: "Our Lord! We have wronged to our soul, if You don't forgive us and don't grant mercy, we'll become among losers". By accepting Adam's repentance Lord selected him and guided him as told in the verse 20: 122.

**38. We said: "Get you down all from here! If you receive the Guidance from Me, then anyone who follows My Guidance, there shall be no fear upon them, and for them will not be grieved.**

The Guidance, one of the 40 names of Adhikr is mentioned in 72 places such as 2: 2, 185; 20: 123. See the explanation 1: 4-5 and 2: 2.

The verse 7: 35 says: Oh, children of Adam! Whenever there comes to you Messengers from among you explaining My verses one by one to you, those who keep Lord Allah in their hearts and purify their deeds, upon them there shall be no fear and for them will not be grieved. All the verses 2: 62, 112, 274, 277; 5: 69; 6: 48; 10: 62; 39: 61; 41: 30, 32 and 43: 68 also, end as: "There shall be no fear upon them and for them will not be grieved".

**39. And those who hide and reject with Our verses, such are the inmates of the Fire; they shall remain in it for ever.**

The message of the verse 57: 19 includes the Message of both the verses 2: 38 and 39. The verses 5: 10, 86 and 64:10 are having the message that the hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their blind following Fujjar who reject It are the inmates of Hades. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 24.

**40. Oh children of Israel! You remember the favors which I bestowed upon you, and you fulfill the covenant made with Me, I will fulfill My covenant with you, and if you fear Me alone.**

Israel is another name of Yaqoob who is the grandson of Prophet Ibrahim. These verses address the Jews in Medina at the time of Prophet. Actually, the favors bestowed upon their forefathers about 1,500 years before at the time of Prophet Moosa are mentioned here. This is because, the Jews in Medina were priding and arguing that we are following the footsteps of our forefathers on a straightway and they were boasting that our hearts are overflowing with the contents of the Scripture revealed upon us; and so, we are no need of another Book for our Guidance.

Today this verse reflects the condition of Muslims all over the world who boast that we are following Prophet and his companions. But actually, they are hiding and rejecting Adhikr, and are belying the Prophet and his true followers in front of the public. Thereby they are following 29 pseudo prophets. As their concept

about Lord is false, they are serving Satan instead of serving Lord. Read together 16: 90-91 and 17: 34. See the explanation 2: 27-28, 39.

**41. And you believe with what I have sent down testifying what already have with you, and you don't be the first one who hide It, and you don't purchase My verses for a petty price, if you heed Me alone.**

Adhikr revealed to Messenger Muhammed contains all the previous 312 Books and their Explanations as mentioned in the verse 16: 44. It testifies and safeguards all the previous Books as mentioned in the verse 5: 48. The verse 3: 187 says: "And you remember when Lord made an agreement with those who were given the Book that 'You should explain It to mankind and shouldn't conceal It, but they threw It away behind their backs and purchased a petty price for It'; then what an evil they are purchasing!". It is told in the verse 2: 174 that indeed, those who are concealing what Lord has revealed in the Book and are purchasing with It petty price, they are not eating into their bellies except the Fire.

Today, the human devil hypocrites are knowingly hiding these verses and are leading their Fajir followers into the Hellfire. The transgressing hypocrites will enter the bottom of the Fire even without Trial as told in the verse 4: 145, whereas their followers will be led to the Fire after Trial as told in the verse 39: 71. 'These people neither utilize themselves the Wise Reminder Adhikr which is meant for entire mankind, nor give It to 'other people' for utilizing It; and thus, they are ruining themselves, but they perceive it not' as told in the verse 6: 26. Read together 3: 10; 6: 20, 89-90 and 9: 55, 125. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 5.

**42. And you don't cover the Truth with falsehood, and you don't conceal the Truth while you are knowing It.**

Today the Splendid Book Adhikr mentioned in the verses 15: 9 and 41: 41 is formed in three volumes. But the hypocrites, the bearers of the Book, are neglecting It in a manner that there is no such a Book mentioned anywhere. They are learning and teaching books of rituals and others to the people. They consider the body of Lord's Book without Its soul. If the believer reminds them about Adhikr, they will say about him: "He is an odd liar" rejecting the verses 38:8 and 54: 25. Lord commands the believer to say through the verse 17: 81: "Truth has come and falsehood is perished, indeed, the falsehood has to be perished". The verse 10: 108 says: "Indeed, the Truth has come to you from your Lord, anyone who accepts It as a Guidance is only for his own sake, while anyone strays away from It only becomes stray for her own; and I am not a custodian over you". The Truth mentioned in 176 verses such as in 2: 119, 147;

3: 60; 7: 8; 39: 69, 75 and 42: 17 is Adhikr- the Lord's Book. Read together 17: 15; 34: 49-50 and 39: 41. See the explanation 2: 6-7.

**43. And you keep up the prayers, pay the welfare-tax and obey along with those who bow their heads.**

Today Muslims are only reading these verses. But without considering the contents, they are darted away from Dheen as an arrow is darted from the bow. The Prophet and believer are commanded through the verse 20: 14 to steadfast the prayer in order to keep up the Book Dhikree. But as Muslims are carrying the Book like donkeys carrying burden, their prayer, fasting or any deed will not be accepted. Instead they will get Hellfire as a fine for their deeds as mentioned in the verses 25: 18; 29-34; 65-66 and 107: 4-5. The odd believer having the aim of life will perform the single 'prostration of Recitation' which prophet used to do during the 5th year of his prophethood as mentioned in the verses 96: 9-19. The believers will read Adhikr especially in the dusk and dawn and will do that single 'prostration of Recitation' mentioned 15 verses in the Book. They will also, help the Impartial Lord by propagating His Message throughout the world and by doing Jihad against the hypocrites and Kuffar testifying the verses 9: 73; 22: 77-78; 25: 52 and 66: 9. Read together 3: 43 and 38: 24. See the explanation 2: 3.

**44. Are you commanding people with virtue, while you are forgetting It yourselves; and you are reciting the Book; then don't you think utilizing your intelligence?**

Today none of the children of Israel--Jews and Christians—are reading these verses. But the hypocrites who are following the Jews and Christians with inch-by-inch and cubit-by-cubit are reading these verses. The attitude of these transgressors is depicted in these verses. Through the verses 61: 2-3 say: "Oh you who believed! Why are you saying what you are not doing? Grievously hateful near Lord Allah is to say what you are not doing".

Hypocrites are not learning and teaching the Book in the way as It should be learned and taught. Thus, they are not following or testifying even a verse of the Book. That is why their similitude is prescribed in the verses 7: 175-176 to a dog which doesn't change its attitude whether disturbed or not.

It is commanded to give preference for reciting and conveying Lord's Message to whole mankind through the verses such as 7: 170; 29: 45 and 35: 29. Those who are not trying to understand Lord's Message from the Book are Mujrimis who are not utilizing their intelligence. They are serving Satan as mentioned in the verse 36: 59-62. The verses 3: 65; 6: 32; 7: 169; 10: 16; 11: 51; 12: 109; 21: 10, 67; 23: 80; 28: 60; 37: 138 also, end as: "Don't you think utilizing your

intelligence?" Read together 8:22; 32: 12 and 67:10. See the explanation 2: 11-14, 39.

**45. And you seek help through patience and prayer, indeed, it is a great burden except for those who are fearing Lord.**

**46. Those who are having assurance in meeting their Lord, and indeed, they have to return to Him.**

Patience, sacrifice and tolerance mean to stand firmly and courageously in Truth by submitting whole to the Lord, and understand that all the oppositions in the way of Truth like difficulties, hardships, miseries, diseases and losses in wealth and body are occurring with the Knowledge of the Three Time Knower Lord. The believers glorify Lord as: "Glory be to the One Who knows the treachery of the eyes and what is hidden in the chests as told in the verse 40: 19. He is the One Who is not seized by slumber or sleep as told in the verse 2: 255. Glory be to the One Who is comprehensively observing. He is the One upon Whom neither a thing on Earth nor in the heaven is hidden; He is the all Hearing, all Knowing as told in the verse 3: 5. Glory be to the One with Whose remembrance shall cause no disaster from whatever is on Earth or in the sky; He is the all Hearing, all Knowing".

The believer is the one who lives here as seeing the Lord with the Book Husna. For other Muslims, at the time of death Lord will tell him: "You are among disbelievers" as explained in the verse 2: 24.

To the Muslims who are performing prayer without testifying the Truth, Lord will tell him at the time of his death: "You didn't testify the Truth (Dhikree), and so, you didn't perform prayer, but you rejected and turned back" as told in the verses 75: 30-31. The hypocrites and their blind following Mushriks are having evil thoughts about the Lord, upon them Lord has wreathed, cursed and has kept prepared Hellfire as told in the verses 48: 6 and 98: 6. Read together 4: 142-143 and 107: 4-5. See the explanation 2: 3-4 and 33.

**47. Oh children of Israel! You remember My favor which I bestowed upon you, and indeed, I have preferred you over the rest of the worlds.**

This verse and the next verse is repeated in the verses 2: 122 and 123. The blessings that Lord bestowed upon the children of Israel are explained in the continuing verses. Not only the 'children of Israel' but the 'children of Adam' are also, excelled by the blessings of the Lord as told in the verse 17: 70. Since half of the 25 Prophets mentioned in the Book including Messenger Moses and Jesus who belonged to 'Ulul Azm' (Messengers having braced confidence) came from 'children of Israel'. ('Ulul Azm' includes Messengers Nooh, Ibrahim, Moses, Jesus and Muhammed). The Prophets David and Solomon were given

such prowess, splendor, dominion which were not given to anyone in the world. The 3 pairs of both father and son as Prophets came among them. Thus, before the deputation of Prophet Muhammad, the leadership of the world was in the hands of 'children of Israel'. Remember that today any Jew or Christian is not reading these verses. Instead Muslims are only reading these verses. But they by rejecting the Wise Reminder Adhikr became the worst creatures in the Land as told in the verses 25: 33-34 and 98: 6.

**48. And you heed a Day, no soul will be useful for any other soul in any way, intercession will not be accepted from her, nor will any alternative be accepted from her; and they will not be helped.**

This verse portrays the Day of Judgment. That Day, each and every one (male or female) should have to answer individually about the life after their 15<sup>th</sup> age. In the verse 31: 33 Lord says: "Oh mankind! Heed your Lord and fear a Day when no father will be useful for his son; and no child will be useful for his father in any way; indeed, the promise of Lord is True, so, don't let the worldly life deceive you, nor the chief deceiver Satan should deceive you". The verses such as 6: 164, 17:15, 35: 18 and 39: 7 say: "No bearer of burden can bear the burden of other". The verse 6: 104 ends as: "I am not a custodian upon you". The verse 10: 108 ends as: "I am not a disposer and authority upon you". The verse 39: 41 ends as: "You are not a disposer and authority upon them". In short, no soul can bear the burden of other, except for the forerunners who will enter Paradise without Trial. For such forerunners, Adhikr will intercede and will permit to intercede in favor of others. Read together 32: 4. See the explanation 1:1, 3 and 2: 4.

**49. And you remember that We rescued you from Pharaoh's folk, they had been subjecting you to the worst torment by slaying your sons and sparing your women, therein was an awful trial from your Lord.**

The Jews at the time of Prophet are addressed as the 'children of Israel'. That is because the Jews in Medina were with vain glory that they were following their forefathers without astray and they didn't need what is revealed to Prophet. But today's Jews who don't read these verses are not much transgressed as of today's deviated Muslims. Prophet foretold: "After 30 years of my departure, Islam will be disintegrated, and the Qur'an reading Muslims will be of 3 groups. (1) Fajir who eats the body of the Book and thereby he darts away from Islam. (2) Kafir (hypocrite) who knowingly hides the Message of the Book. (3) Believer who follows what he says, and says what he follows". Today if we use the Adhikr—Insight—we can see that the first two types of people are only present among Muslims all over the world.

It is also, seen that Muslims who are reading these verses are facing awful trials all over the world. It is due to their negligence towards Lord, Adhikr, Prophet and Islam. They are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. Burden of all mischievous activities occurring throughout the world should be carried by these Muslims. That is why it is told in the verse 33: 72-73 that the Trust—Adhikr—is revealed in order to punish the hypocrites and Mushriks. Here mentioned Mushriks are the Fujjar. The Message of this verse is repeated in the verses 7: 141 and 14:6. Read together 4: 78-79, 91 and 35: 32. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 11-14;

**50. And remember We divided the sea for you, thus, We saved you, and We drowned the Pharaoh's folk while you were watching.**

The history of Prophet Moosa is explained in many places in the Book. Pharaoh, the dictator and autocrat, declared that he was the lord highly exalted. He divided his subjects into two sects, suppressing one sect. i.e. the 'children of Israel' by letting their women to live, and slaughtering their sons. He did all these due to the fear that a man from the 'children of Israel' will kill him. So, Lord Allah—the real Dictator, Autocrat, Exalted and Almighty—gave inspiration to the mother of Moosa to breast feed the child, place him in a box and set it among the reeds on the bank of the Nile River. The people of Pharaoh picked up the box from the river and brought to the palace. When they opened it, they found the child. When he saw the child, Pharaoh attempted to kill it. But his wife (Assia) prevented him saying: "He is a comfort of the eyes for me as well as for you and we may adopt him as a son". Thus, they invited for breast feeding women for the child. Moosa's sister who was following the box came and said: "Shall I point out you about a family who will feed the child and bring him up for you". Thus, Lord blessed Moosa to be fed by his own mother. After the feeding period, he was sent back to the palace and was brought up there enjoying all facilities. And when he became adult, he entered in the city. There he found two men fighting; one from among 'children of Israel' and the other from Qibthi (Pharaoh's clan). As a help for the appeal of the man from 'children of Israel', Moosa punched the Qibthi and accidentally he died. Moosa realized that it was an act of Satan because of not having the remembrance of Lord. He appealed forgiveness from the Lord and Lord forgave him. Next morning, when he was in the city fearfully and vigilantly to enquire about the matter, he saw that man from 'children of Israel' fighting with another man. He called Moosa again for help. Moosa by saying: "You are a clear aimless man" tried to separate them. Then the man turned against Moosa and asked: "Is it your intention to kill me as you killed a man yesterday". Thus, Pharaoh's folk identified the murderer and plotted to capture Moosa. At that time, a man rushed to Moosa to inform about this. On hearing this Moosa became fearful, and he praying to Lord fled to Madyan. At

Madyan he found a group of men giving water to their flocks. He noticed two women standing apart from them. Moosa helped the women to give water for their flocks. On reaching house the women informed their father about Moosa. One of them came back to Moosa who was sitting and seeking the help from Lord. She invited Moosa to her house. Their father enquired everything about Moosa and told: "You need not fear, you have escaped from the unjust people". Moosa married one of his daughters on the condition that he should work for them at least 8 years.

After completing 10 years there, Moosa returned to Egypt with his family. On the way, he saw a light on the right side of mount 'Thwoor'. By telling the family to wait there, he went for the light. When he reached near the fire, Lord Allah spoke to him and deputed him as a Messenger. Lord bestowed him with two Signs, one was transforming his staff into a snake with the permission of Lord, and the second was shining palm when it is taken out from the pocket. Lord also, deputed Haroon (Moosa's half-brother) as a Prophet for helping Moosa. Thus, both Moosa and Haroon came to Egypt to invite Pharaoh into the Lord of all worlds. See the verses 28: 1- 40. Even after seeing the Signs, instead of accepting Lord Allah Pharaoh became more arrogant and told: "Moosa and Haroon are the two among sorcerers". Pharaoh invited all sorcerers in Egypt to compete with Moosa. When Moosa succeeded in the competition, all the sorcerers fell into prostration by declaring: "We believe in the Lord of the worlds—Lord of Moosa and Haroon". Seeing this, Pharaoh declared to cut off their hands and legs in the opposite sides and to crucify them.

The chiefs of the palace asked Pharaoh "are you letting Moosa and Haroon to do mischief on Earth rejecting him and his deities". As a reply, Pharaoh again ordered for slaughtering their sons leaving the women. Fearing the punishment of Pharaoh, only a few from among the youth believed in the Truth. Since Pharaoh became transgressing hypocrite without accepting the Truth even after seeing 9 Insightful Signs, Lord commanded Moosa to pray: "Oh our Lord! Wipeout their (Pharaoh and his clan) treasures, wealth and every kind of honorable positions and harden their hearts, so, that they shouldn't believe until they meet the painful torment". As a reply to this prayer, Lord commanded Moosa to travel with the 'children of Israel' by the night itself. Pharaoh and his troops chased them. When Moosa and his people reached on the shore of Red sea, Lord commanded to strike the sea with his staff. Then the sea was divided and each separate part of water became like a huge mountain. Read together 26: 63. Thus, 'children of Israel' crossed the sea through a dry path as described in the verse 20: 77. Lord ordered to leave the sea as a furrow as per the verse 44: 24. While the Israelites looking fearfully, Lord led Pharaoh and his troops to the middle of the furrow. By merging the two mountains of water, they were sunk

and killed. At the time of facing death Pharaoh declared: "I believe that there is no Deity except Allah, upon Whom the 'children of Israel' believed with, and I am one among those who submit whole to Him". Lord replied: "Ah, is it now?! You had disobeyed before and you were among the mischievous! However today We will save your body to be a sign to those come after you; indeed, many among mankind are quite heedless about Our verses". Read together 10: 83-92.

Approximately 2800 years Lord kept the body of Pharaoh in the sea and then ported to the Egyptian museum. This is one of the 6236 verses from Lord's Book. But It will be useful only for those who are ready to read and utilize Adhikr—the Splendid Book mentioned in the verses 16: 44 and 41: 41-43. Read together 7: 103-127; 20: 37-52 and 26: 10-66.

**51. And remember when We promised Moosa with 40 nights, then you accepted calf after he left, and you were wrongdoers.**

**52. Then We pardoned upon you after that, so, that you might be grateful.**

The verses such as 2: 56, 185; 3: 123; 5: 6, 89; 8: 26; 16: 16, 78; 22: 36; 28: 73; 30: 46; 35: 12 and 45: 12 also, end as: "So, that you might be grateful".

**53. And remember We have given Moosa the Book and the Criterion, so, that you might be guided.**

The verses such 2: 150; 3: 103; 7: 158; 16: 15 and 43: 10 also, end as: "So, that you might be guided".

**54. And remember Moosa told his people: "Oh people, indeed, you have wronged yourselves by accepting the calf, so, you turn towards your Maker in repentance and you kill yourselves, that is better for you near your Maker; thus, He turned upon you; indeed, He, He is the Oft-relenting, the Merciful.**

By splitting the Red Sea Lord saved the 'children of Israel' from Pharaoh and his folk. While they were staying at Faran desert, Lord called Moosa to mount Thwoor for a period of 40 days in order to give the Guidance as mentioned in the verse 7: 142. In the absence of Moosa, Haroon was appointed to look after the people. But the children of Israel under the leadership of Samiryy put all ornaments into the fire for melting. Samiryy took a hand full of dust from the footprint of Moosa and put into it. Thus, he molded a mold of calf. Satan gave it a mooing sound. Samiryy told: "This is your deity as well as the Deity of Moosa, but Moosa forgot to inform you about it". Haroon told them: "Oh my people, you are being tested by means of it. Certainly, your Lord is the 'Impartial'. So, you follow me and obey my command". But people said: "We will never quit devoting to it until Moosa returns to us". They even tried to suppress and kill Haroon. Lord informed Moosa about the deviation of his people by worshiping calf. Then Moosa returned to his people in anger and despair; and he threw the Discs

(Discs containing Ten Commandments). He seized Haroon's beard and hair, dragged towards him and said: "What have you done in my absence? Did you hasten in the matter of your Lord?" Haroon replied: "Oh son of my mother! Seize me not by my head. I feared you would say that I have caused for a split among the 'children of Israel' by not waiting for your word. They tried to weaken, suppress and even to slay me. You don't give a chance for the enemies to laugh at me and you don't consider me among the people of wrongdoers". Then Moosa prayed: "Oh my Lord, forgive to me and to my brother, You admit us to Your Mercy, indeed, You are the Most Merciful among all other merciful". Read together 7: 150-151 and 20: 83-94.

Moosa ordered Samiryy, the Hypocrite, under whose leadership they molded the calf to get out of the place by saying: "Touch me not (believe me not)". They burned and scattered the calf into the river. Read together 20: 95-98. Lord ordered through Moosa: "All rebellious people who accepted the calf as deity should kill each other". As a result, unlimited slaughtering was taken place and nearly 70,000 people including some innocents were killed. Prophet Muhammed taught: "Among the killed, the innocents will get the reward of a 'Martyr in the cause of Lord'".

The name 'Khaliq'—the Creator—of Lord Allah denotes the Creator of soul. The name 'Barie'—the Maker—of Lord denotes the Maker of body. The name 'Mussawir' of Lord denotes the One who formed the soul and body in balance.

The believer with Lord's Permission- Adhikr- if finds a sin should prevent it by hands, if it is not possible should prevent it by tongue, and if it is too not possible should hate it by mind. If anyone doesn't so, he has no faith even that of an atom. Today Muslims who are carrying Lord's Book as burden carrying donkeys have become Kafirs, wrongdoers and Mujirims. They are following the 29 pseudo prophets and are welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo prophet Antichrist. By the second coming of Jesus, these worst people will be killed and thus, the command of the verses 4: 91; 9: 123; 33: 60-61, 72-73; and 48: 6 will be implemented. See the explanation 2: 2 and 38-39.

**55. And remember when you said: "Oh Moosa, we will never believe on you until we see Lord Allah openly", so, the thunder bolts seized you while you were looking on.**

**56. Then We raised you up after you died, so, that you might become grateful.**

When the 'children of Israel' wanted to see Lord with their own eyes, Moosa went to the mount 'Thwoor' with seventy representatives from twelve tribes of them. Lord seized them with a thunder bolt and they all fell down. Then Moosa prayed: "My Lord, if You had wished to ruin them and me, You could have done it before; are You ruining us for the deeds of fools among us? Indeed, it is nothing

but Your manner of testing; by means of it You let astray anyone You Wish and let guide anyone You Wish, You are our Patron. So, pardon upon us and shower Mercy upon us; You are the Best Forgiver among all other forgivers". Read together 7: 155. Then Lord gave them rebirth and He raised the mount Thwoor over them as an umbrella as if it was going to fall on them. Lord said them: "You hold firmly What We have given to you, and you remember what is in It in order that you may become heedful" as told both in the verses 2: 63 and 7: 171.

Through the verse 2: 152 Lord says: "So, you remember Me always, I will remember you; be grateful towards Me and not be ungrateful towards Me". Today Muslims are only reading these verses. But by forgetting Adhikr—the Wise Reminder—they have become ungrateful and worthless people as mentioned in the verse 25: 18. According to the verse 48: 6, Lord's curse and wrath is happened upon them, and for them He has kept prepared the Hell. See explanation 1: 2 and 2: 28.

**57. And remember We shaded upon you the clouds, and We sent down upon you 'Manna' and 'Salwa'. You eat from wholesome things which We have provided to you! And they didn't unjust to Us, but they were unjust against themselves.**

The verse 7:160 ends with the same Message. "Manna" is a sweet nutritious food and "Salwa" is a bird Quail. Since the impartial Lord has taught Adhikr, whoever acts against the verses of the Lord's Book after getting It, he is doing unjust upon himself. Today Muslims all over the world by hiding and rejecting Adhikr from mankind are doing unjust against themselves. They will wail on the Day of Judgment as: "Woe to me, if I had not taken so-and-so, as my intimate friend, he made me astray from Adhikr after It had come to me, Satan was a manifest traitor to man" as told in the verse 25: 29. Read together 25: 33-34 and 98:6. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 42.

**58. And remember when We said: "Enter this country, and you eat wherever you may wish in it at your leisure. Enter the gate prostrating and saying: 'Hithwathun!' We will forgive you your mistakes, and indeed, We will enhance to the Muhsineen".**

'Enter the gate prostrating' doesn't mean enter prone on the face. Instead it means to enter the city as 'well-wishers' to the inmates of that country and instructing them to live by obeying the do's and don'ts of Lord. 'Hithwathun' means to utter the word of 'Thouheed'—saying 'no Deity except Lord Allah', seeking forgiveness to the Lord and saying peace to the inmates. Read the verses 4: 154 and 7: 161. Muhsineen are those who are living by seeing the Lord through the Book—Husna (Adhikr). See the explanation 2: 24.

**59. Yet those who do wrong altered the statement to something else than what had been told to them, so, We sent down a scourge from the sky upon the unjust doers since they have been transgressing.**

The country mentioned is Palestine. As mentioned in the verses 5: 20-26 from among the 'children of Israel' 12 chiefs were sent to observe the country. They returned and all except two heedful persons from them said: "Verily, the people of that land are of extreme strength; we would never enter there until they leave the country. If they leave, we will enter". But that two heedful persons said: "You enter the gate; if you enter there indeed, you will be the victorious; and upon Lord Allah you entrust if you are believers". They again said: "We will never enter the country as long as the inmates are there, you yourself with your Lord go and fight them, and indeed, we will be sitting here". Then Moosa said: "Oh my Lord, I have no power except upon my brother and me, so, separate us from this transgressing people". Lord said: "For 40 years that country is prohibited for them, they will wander through the land in distraction. Therefore, you don't be sad upon this transgressing people". Read together 7: 162 and 29: 34.

Today Muslims are actually ordered to convey Lord's Message throughout the world in order to form the people's concept about the Lord as the Book submits. But they neither utilize the Book themselves nor give 'other people' for utilizing It; thus, they are ruining themselves, but they don't perceive it as told in the 6: 26. That means on the Day of Judgement these worthless people have to bear the burden of all evils happening all over the world due to the lack of the Real Knowledge Adhikr as told in the verses 33: 72-73 and 20: 99-100. See the explanation 2: 26-27.

**60. And remember when Moosa sought for water to his people, then We said "strike the rock with your staff!" Then twelve springs gushed forth from it in order to know each people their own drinking spot: "You eat and you drink from Lord Allah's sustenance, and you don't disport along the earth as mischief-makers".**

The verses 57-60 are also, repeated in the verses 7: 160-162. Since Adhikr is revealed as the Balance and Trust to keep the earth as well as universe in its equilibrium, Muslims who bear the Book are commanded to propagate It throughout the world in order to form harmony of mankind and to have peaceful tranquil life on earth. But they became Mujirims as mentioned in the verses 7:40 serving Satan instead of serving Lord Allah as mentioned in the verses 36:59-62. They are hastening and welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo prophet Anti-Christ to fulfill their Satanic desires. They are hurrying to enter the Hell—house of Satan—by neglecting the Ticket to paradise mentioned in the verse 76: 29 and the safe guard against the Hell mentioned in the verse 5: 48. See the explanation 2:11-12, 41-42.

**61. And remember you said: "Oh Moosa, we can't stand with one kind of food, so, appeal to your Lord for producing whatever the Earth will grow for us, such as its potherbs, its zucchini, its wheat, its cauliflower, its lentils and its onions"; He said: "Do you like to substitute menial things for the better things? You all go to Egypt, then indeed, there you have what you asked". And humiliation and adversity were stamped upon them and they were afflicted with the wrath from Lord Allah. That is because they had been hiding Lord's verses and had been killing the Prophets without any just. That happened because they disobeyed and were aggressing.**

As told in the verses 5: 21-26 the 'children of Israel' were ordered to enter and stay in Palestine. But they disobeyed. Lord proclaimed that they will wander in distraction on Earth, and Palestine is forbidden for them for 40 years. At the same time as told in the verse 26: 59 and 44: 28, a group among them returned to Egypt and stayed there enjoying gardens, springs, cultivation, castles and honorable positions which had been relished by Pharaoh and his folks. But gradually when they became ungrateful and arrogant their unity was broken, and humiliation as well as adversity was affected upon them.

The 'children of Israel' had killed several Prophets. They slaughtered Prophet Yahya and presented his head putting on a tray in order to satisfy a danseuse of King Heroda. They had killed some of the Prophets by pelting stones, by submerging on the pond of mud, and by cutting with sowing sword. They even boasted that they have killed Messenger Jesus as mentioned in the verse 4: 157. The verse 3: 21 says: "Indeed, those who are hiding the verses of the Lord Allah, and who are slaying Prophets without Justice, and who are slaying those who are commanding with Justice from mankind; announce to them a grievous torment". Today Lord's Book is the Splendid Book Adhikr mentioned in the verse 41: 41. Muslim of entire world are carrying It as the donkeys are carrying burden. They have become unjust just like Jews of Prophet's period. The verse 62: 5 ends as: "And Lord will not guide the people of unjust". On the Day of Judgment this worthless and unjust people mentioned in the verse 25: 18 will wail as: "Woe to me, if I had never taken so-and-so, as my intimate friend, he made me astray from Adhikr after It had come to me. Satan was a manifest traitor to mankind" as told in the verses 25: 28-31.

Today Muslims by hiding Lord's Book Adhikr are having false belief about the Lord and Messenger Muhammed. They are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are serving Satan. Due to their disobedience and aggression, anyone who utilizes Adhikr as the Insight and Criterion can see that they are the cursed and wrath happened people among the entire worlds. The verses such as 3: 112 and

5: 78 also, end as: "That happened because they disobeyed and were aggressing". See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 44.

**62. Indeed, those who are believers (from among Muslims), those who are Jews, Christians, Sabeans, anyone who believes with Lord Allah and the Last Day, and does honorable deeds, they have their reward with their Lord, and there shall be no fear upon them and for them will not be grieved.**

This verse is repeated in 5: 69. Islam—Nature's way of Life—is the way of life accepted by the Lord of the worlds for entire creatures from the first man Adam to the Last Day as mentioned in the verse 3: 19 and 85. Everyone takes birth in Islam. The one who submits his all will and power to the Creator Lord can only include in Islam presented by the 313 Books and the Messengers.

But today every people in different religions including Muslims are deviated from the real way of life—Islam. Natural way of life—Islam—is comparatively reflected more among Hindus, Jews, Christians, Buddhists, Jains, atheists etc. of Prophet Muhammad's community than his people Muslims. Muslims are mentioned as the worthless people as per the verse 25: 18, the worst people in the land as per the verse 98: 6, and the worst creatures as per the verse 8: 22

None can become believer without Adhikr—Permission of Lord as mentioned in the verses 10: 99-100. From among Muslims without becoming a believer, prayers will not be responded, and deeds like charity, fasting and pilgrimage will not be accepted as told in the verses 2: 186; 18: 103-106; 25: 23; 40: 49-50 and 47: 8-9. None can make anyone a believer. Whoever male or female by utilizing the Insight mentioned in the verse 6: 104, Guidance mentioned in the verse 17: 15 and the Truth mentioned in the verses 10: 108 and 39: 41 can become a believer.

All 'other people' such as Jews, Christians and Sabeans are deviated from the Straightpath of Islam from time to time. Sabeans include Hindus, Buddhists, Jains, Sikhs, Zoroastrians etc. But today the 'other people' who are belonging to Messenger Muhammed's community if believe in Lord and the Day of Judgment and do honorable deeds, there shall be no fear upon them and for them will not be grieved. That means these people who didn't receive the Book will be sent to other worlds (other than the Paradise or Hell) by the Lord of the worlds. They will be drunk from the 'Kouther Lake', a drink with which no thirst will feel forever as mentioned in the verse 108: 1-3. Read together 4: 123-124 and 16: 97.

Today there is no a group of believers anywhere in the world. In every 1000 Muslims 999 will be entered into the Hell since they hide and reject Adhikr—Safeguard against the Hell—after receiving It. The believer who is the 1 in 1000

will utilize Adhikr—Ticket to the Paradise mentioned in the verse 76: 29—and return to the Paradise. No one has the right to select nation, religion, caste, parents, sex, era of birth and death, color etc. Therefore, harmony of mankind is only advised. It can be fulfilled by learning and teaching Adhikr--the Food, Cloth and Sight of the soul.

There are 1000 communities of creatures including man in the world. Out of that 400 communities are in land and 600 are in the water. All the living things and nonliving things in the Universe are praising and glorifying the Lord as told in the verses 17: 44 and 24: 41. It is the responsibility of mankind as the vicegerent of the Lord to act well for the survival of himself as well as of whole creatures in the Universe.

The leaves of plants absorb carbon dioxide from atmosphere, and excrete oxygen and water; thus, reduce air pollution due to carbon dioxide and thereby regulate atmospheric temperature. By absorbing the polluted water and fertilizers, the roots of plants help to maintain hygienic surroundings. The roots of plants also, prevent soil erosion and help to maintain the fertility of soil. The water vapors evaporated from the leaves cool the atmosphere and the clouds which lead to rainfall. **That is why the rainfall over forest area is greater than that of other places.** For all creatures both in land and water, oxygenated atmospheric air is crucial for maintaining a healthy life. Therefore, we should plant and encourage others to plant more trees (especially trees with fruits) anywhere as far as possible testifying the teaching of Prophet: "You plant trees even though you knew that tomorrow is the Dooms Day". Prophet also, taught: "During the Last period you have to involve in cultivation and farming". The one who purified his soul with Adhikr—Book for purification—will only eat wholesome foods. Today, as wholesome foods are not available in the markets, we should involve and encourage others to do organic cultivation and farming intending not only for our own sake, but also, for the sake of whole creatures including mankind. We should discourage cultivation using artificial fertilizers and pesticides which are harmful for all creatures. We should also, aware the mankind the hazards of genetic crops which cause cancer, blindness and all such genetic disorders. We should discourage cutting down of trees, demolition of mountain (since mountains are the anchors and nails to keep the Earth in its equilibrium), and construction of huge buildings especially in fields as well as in seas. It is a fact that the proportionate presence of natural resources such as petroleum, coal, minerals, metals are maintaining the gravitational force of the Earth. The unlimited mining of these resources may cause to lose the magnetic power and there by Pole shifting. Today those countries blessed with crude oil are rigging it without any restriction aiming their financial gains without considering the miserable consequences neglecting the verse 30: 41 which

says: "Mischief is appeared on the land and in the sea because of what men's hands have earned, so, that He may let them taste something of what they have earned in order that they may turn back to the aim of life". The burning of petroleum products in vehicles and industries are causing for air pollution which increases atmospheric temperature as well as decrease in magnetic field of Earth.

Therefore, oh man! You try to be a man and not a Kafir. See the explanation 2: 8, 38 and 41.

**63. And remember when We held an agreement with you and We raised the mount Thwoor above you, hold firmly Which We have given to you and remember what is in It, so, that you might become heedful.**

According to this verse Lord Allah forced 'the children of Israel' to holdfast Adhikr—soul of the Book. But Jews of Prophet's period deviated from the Book and became carrying body of the Book as mentioned in the verse 62: 5. Today, if anyone utilizes Adhikr as the Balance can see that Muslims all over the world who are reading these verses are more deviated from the Book than any other people. It is because they are not learning and teaching Lord's Book. Instead they are only learning and teaching books of rituals and deeds written by the creatures. See the explanations 2: 12, 55 and 56.

**64. Then even after that you turned back and if Lord Allah's Bounty and His Mercy had not upon you, indeed, you would have been among the losers.**

Lord's Bounty and Mercy mentioned in this verse as well as in the verses 4: 83,113; 10: 58, 24: 10, 14, 20, and 21 is Adhikr. Read together 10: 57-58. Therefore, those who read these verses should rejoice with Lord's Book Adhikr. Otherwise they will be among the losers. See the explanation 2: 40 and 121.

**65. And yet you knew which of you had been transgressed on the day of Sabbath, so, We told them: "You become despised apes".**

**66. Then We set them up as a lesson for the people of that time and for the people after them, and as a good Admonition for the heedful.**

As told in the verse 16: 124, the Jews who deviated from the Straightpath transposed the 'day of weekly festival' from Friday to Saturday (Sabbath day). Some of the Jews settled on the shore of 'Aila' lived by fishing. Lord sent fishes in abundance on one Sabbath day to test them. Seeing this they placed nets, ropes and artificial pools of water for not returning the fishes to sea. On Sunday, the next day, they caught the fishes from the pools. Thus, they did against the teaching of the Lord that He looks into the state of hearts while doing any deed.

Due to their repeated transgression, their bodies were transformed into apes. This event is explained in the verses 7: 163-166 also. Read together 4: 47.

The lesson of this incident is that whoever does this type of deeds forgetting Lord—the Knower of the states of hearts, the punishment for them will be severe just like this. The verse 10: 57 says: “Oh mankind, there has come to you an Advice from your Lord, and a Healing for what is in the chest; and as a Guidance and Mercy for the believers”. It is told in the verse 11: 120: “And came to you in this the Truth, a good Advice and Reminder for the believers”.

Mouidhath' is the similar observances and figures of the 'Hikmath' of the wise verses for nowadays having clear ideas and full of wisdom. See the explanation 'Mouidhath' in the Introduction of Adhikr.

Even though Muslims are reading these verses they are doing such deceiving deed as that of Jews in the previous periods, they are not transposed to apes, bandicoots, pigs, dogs etc. This is because of the Prophet's prayer and that they are the people of the Last period. But they will be resurrected in the Fire as apes, bandicoots, pigs, dogs, donkeys etc. They by forgetting Adhikr became a worthless people as mentioned in the verse 25: 18. Their hypocritical leaders by hiding Adhikr have made 'Halal' the 'Hell—house of worthless' to them is told in the verses 14: 28-29. See the explanation 2: 9-12; 3: 138.

**67. And remember Moosa told his people: “Indeed, Lord Allah commands you to sacrifice a cow”. They asked: “Are you considering us as a mockery?” He said: “I seek refuge with Lord Allah for not to become so, ignorant”.**

**68. They said: “Appeal to your Lord for us to explain us what type of cow she is”? He said: “Indeed, He says that indeed, it should be a cow neither too old nor too young, but of an age in between. Then you do what you are ordered”.**

**69. They said: “Appeal to your Lord for us to explain us what is the color of it”. He said: “He says indeed, it is a cow of pretty yellow color. Her color attracts those who are looking at her”.**

**70. They said: “Appeal to your Lord for us to explain us which it is, indeed, all cows seem alike to us and indeed, we will become the guided if Lord Allah wishes”.**

**71. He said: “Indeed, He says that indeed, it is a cow which has not been used to plough the Earth, and is not used to irrigate any crop; she is sound and of having no blemishes on it”. They said: “Now you brought with the truth”, thus, they slaughtered her even though they were not willing to do so.**

As the 'children of Israel' were involved in cow adoration in Egypt, devotion towards cow was dissolved in their hearts. In the absence of Moosa they

molded a calf from the pit. Satan gave it a mooing sound. Lord ordered them to sacrifice a golden colored cow without any blemish in order to wipe out the cow adoration. This Surath got the name "Al-Baqara—the Cow" from this event.

**72. And remember when you killed a person and disputed over it. And Lord Allah is the One Who brings forth what you were concealing.**

**73. So, We said: "Strike him with some part of it". Thus, Lord Allah revives the dead and shows you His Signs so, that you might think utilizing your intelligence.**

During that period, there was a custom that if a murder occurs anywhere, the chiefs of the clans wash their hands on a cow in order to declare that they have no share in that murder. Then they sacrifice that cow.

There was a dead body of a man whose killer was not identified. So, Lord told to sacrifice a perfect golden colored cow and to strike the dead man with a part of the slaughtered cow. Thus, Lord brought the dead back to life, and he told about the killer. Through this event it is proven that Lord has the power to bring forth whatever people are concealing. By reviving the dead man by means of striking with the part of killed cow, 999 people out of 1000 believed that the cow is the deity and it has the power to bring forth the dead to life even after it is killed. Lord makes such events in order to separate the believer from disbelievers.

Man is bestowed with the intelligence in order to think and act. Muslims if do anything apart from Adhikr, they are the worst creatures near Lord as mentioned in the verse 8: 22; and such Mujirims are serving Satan without utilizing the intelligence as told in the verses 36: 59-62.

The word 'you' used in the verse 'so, that **you** might think utilizing your intelligence' is about Jews during Prophet's period. Today 'you' is applicable to the Muslims only, since they are the people who are reading and hearing these verses. The verses 2: 232, 6: 151, 12: 2, 24: 61, 40: 67, 43: 3, 57: 17 also, end as: "So, that you might think utilizing your intelligence". See the explanation 2: 6-7, 18 and 44.

**74. Even after that your hearts were hardened like a rock, or even harder. And indeed, from among some rocks rivers gush out, and from some others comes forth water when they split open. And there are still others which sink down fearing Lord Allah; and Allah is not heedless of whatever you are doing.**

The 'children of Israel' had witnessed many divine Signs through Prophet Moosa. They repeatedly forgot the divine Signs and involved in evils and transgression. They became hard-hearted without having any tenderness and mercy. The Jews at the time of Prophet Muhammed also, had the same

character of their forefathers. That is why through the verses 5: 51 Lord says: "Oh you who believed, you don't accept Jews or Christians as patrons; some of them act as patrons for one another. Any of you who make friends with them becomes one of them; indeed, Lord doesn't guide such an unjust people".

Since today Muslims are only reading these verses: "And Allah is not heedless of whatever you are doing", it is applicable for them only. These worthless people's concept about the Lord is false. Due to this they are the original Kafirs, wrongdoers, Mujirims and inmates of Fire. They are sorted to enter the Fire through any of 7 gates mentioned in the verse 15: 44 since they didn't utilize Adhikr—the Safeguard against the Hell. The verses 2: 85, 140, 149 and 3: 99 also, end as: "And Allah is not heedless of whatever you are doing". Both the verses 11: 123 and 27: 93 end as: "Your Lord is never heedless of what you are doing". Read together 10: 88 and 57: 16. See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 26-27 and 60.

**75. Are you so, hoping that they will believe for you, while a group among them is hearing Lord Allah's Words? Then they distort It knowingly after understanding It.**

This character of Jews and hypocrites at the time of Prophet is having today to the hypocritical leaders among the Muslims. That is why it is told that the Trust Adhikr is revealed in order to punish hypocritical men and women, and the Mushriks men and women as told in the verses 33: 72-73. Muslims all over the world has become wrongdoers and transgressors. When 'other people' also, become wrongdoers and transgressors, the End of the world will happen. Read together 3: 78; 6: 47 and 46: 35.

The 'Mouidhath' of this verse is that the believer who belongs to Lord's party shouldn't hope that the Muslims involved in different organizations (the real Kafirs mentioned in the verses 4: 150-151) will believe in Truth as the believer did. Read together 10: 33. See the explanation 2: 6-7, 15 and 42.

**76. Whenever they meet with those who believed, they say: "We believed", while some among them gather privately, they say: "Did you report something to them which Lord Allah has disclosed to you, so, that they may dispute with you about It in the presence of your Lord? Don't you think utilizing your intelligence?"**

**77. Don't they know that indeed, Lord Allah knows anything they are hiding and anything they are disclosing?**

When the Jews at the time of Prophet met the believers, they used to say: "Adhikr is Truth which agrees and justifies what is told in our Scripture". But if 2 among them meet privately they were asking: "Whether the reference about the Lord's Book and Prophet Muhammed included in our Scripture (Thora) had been

brought to the notice of believers accidentally? Thus, are you giving a chance to them (believers) to argue against us near Lord in the Hereafter?" We can see the same character of hypocrites in the verses 2: 14-15. They maintained this character because of their disbelief. The Three Time Knower Lord has already recorded what is happening both in Heaven and Earth in the Book Adhikr as told in the verses such as 9: 51, 10: 61; 11: 6; 22: 70 and 57: 22. The explanation of "Don't you think utilizing your intelligence?" is given in the verse 2: 44. See the explanation 1: 1 and 2: 44, 57.

**78. And among them there are illiterates who don't know the Book except guesses, and indeed, they are not following except conjectures.**

Today Adhikr mentioned in the verses such as 15: 6, 9; 16: 44; 25: 29; 38: 8 and 41: 41 is the Book from the Lord for entire mankind. But Muslims don't even know the name of the Splendid Book is Adhikr. They consider the body of the Book only. Today the 'illiterates' mentioned in the verse are not the common men among Jews, but are the common men from Muslims. According to Prophet, these Muslims are the Book reading Fujjar. They are darting away from Dheen as the arrow darts away from the bow. Their hypocritical leaders are the Book reading Kafirs. They knowingly hide the contents of the Book. These human Satans are leading their blind followers into the blazing Fire as mentioned in the verses 22: 3-4. Today if the believer obeys 999 Muslims out of 1000 who are guessing without Knowledge Adhikr and following conjectures, they will lead him to astray from the Straightpath as told in the verse 6: 116. Read together 10: 36; 33: 1, 48 and 53: 23. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 39, 41.

**79. Then, the 'Vail' is for those who write the book down with their own hands, and are saying: "This is from Lord Allah" in order to purchase a petty price for It. So, the 'Vail' is for them for what their hands have written. And 'Vail' is for them for whatever they are earning.**

The Best Interpretation of the Book is Adhikr which is from Lord itself. But without learning and teaching Adhikr to mankind, the hypocritical Kafirs themselves write interpretations for Lord's Book with their own whims and passions in order to deviate people from the Straightpath (Adhikr). Thus, they are buying petty price for the Lord's Book Adhikr. These aimless hypocrites instead of preparing and earning the Paradise are earning the Hell. These people are mentioned in the verses 8: 22 and 98: 6 as the worst creatures near Lord since they don't utilize their intelligence. They are the real Kafirs, Mujirims, unjust, transgressors etc. According to the verses 107: 4-5, these aimless hypocrites will get 'Vail' valley in the Hell for performing Swalath (prayer) since their Swalath doesn't earn any good. Instead they are carrying burden of all evils happening all over the world as told in the verses 20: 99-100. They will enter through the gate 'Vail' into the Hell even without Trial. By hiding Lord's Book,

they are cheating the mankind. According to the verse 2: 174, by hiding Lord's Book and earning petty price for It, they are actually filling Fire in their family's and in their own bellies. See the explanation 2: 6-7 and 41.

**80. And they say: "The fire will not touch us except for numbered days". You ask: "Have you taken a covenant with Lord Allah? If so, Allah will never break His covenant? Or are you saying something about Allah which you are not knowing".**

The Jews during Prophet's time boasted that they are the beloved servants of Lord Allah and are reserved to the Paradise. They even boasted that even if they enter the Hell, they only will stay in it for 40 days (period of cow adoration). Read together 2: 94-95; 62: 6-7. Today if anyone utilizes Adhikr as the Light and Insight, he can clearly understand that Muslims all over the world are only having this argument and belief among mankind. The 'numbered days' in the verse is 40 days, in the verse 2: 184 it is 29 or 30 days; and in the verse 2: 203 it is 2 or 3 days. A group of hypocrites who are boasting that they are the 'men of Qur'an' by considering the least numbered days mentioned in the verse 2: 203 argue: "The 'numbered days' mentioned in Qur'an is only 2 or 3. So, fasting for 2 or 3 days is enough and no need of fasting 1 month". It is told in the verses 2: 169: "Satan will command you to commit or do about Lord Allah what you are not knowing". And it is told in the verse 6: 93: "At the time of death of unjust people, it will be told to them: 'Enjoy the shameful torment of Hell since you had been talking about Lord Allah without Adhikr, and were arrogant to the verses". To know about real Kafirs see the explanation of the verses 4: 150-151. Read together 4: 43 and 7: 28. See the explanation of 'The Knowledge' in the Introduction of Adhikr and 2: 26-27.

**81. Nay, anyone who earns an evil and encompassed with his evil, then such are the inmates of the Fire; they shall abide therein forever.**

Those who received the Book if did not follow and testify It, they are serving Satan and are involved in evils. All their deeds such as prayers, fasting and charity are evils. Since the hypocrites and their blind followers (Fujjar) hide and reject Adhikr, they are the inmates of Fire from mankind. They are earning Hell in this world. According to the verse 2: 286 since they are not earning Paradise here, they will have Hell which is not earned by them intentionally. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 39.

**82. And those who believe and perform honorable deeds, such are the inmates of the Paradise; they shall abide therein forever.**

Believers are having aim of life. So, they will prepare Paradise here in the 4<sup>th</sup> phase and will inherit It in the 7<sup>th</sup> phase. See the explanation 2: 25 and 62.

**83. And remember We made an agreement with the 'children of Israel': "You shouldn't serve except Lord Allah, and treat in the best manner with your parents, close relatives, the orphans and the needy; and you speak to the mankind the Best, and keep up prayers and pay the welfare tax". Then you turned except a few of you, and even now you are neglecting.**

'Treat in the best manner' means treat according the dos and don'ts of the Best Book (Husna—Adhikr). "You speak to the mankind the Best" means you have to inform the mankind about the Husna—Adhikr. Prophet taught: "Nobody becomes a believer until his whim follows what I have brought with". Prophet has brought the Best Book Adhikr. Not only with 'children of Israel' but also, with whole mankind Lord has made this agreement as mentioned in the verses 2: 26-27. Today Muslims by reading these verses are hiding Lord and Prophet in Adhikr. Thus, they are serving Satan, following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. They are the people who read in the verses 20: 99-100 and 87: 9-12 that if anyone neglects Dhikra, on the day of Judgement he should have to bear evil burden and will be roasted in the great Fire.

Read together 20: 124-127; 39: 33-34. See the explanation of 'Husna' in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 1: 6 and 2: 3, 43.

**84. And remember We made an agreement with you: "You should not shed your blood and you should not drive one another out of your houses; then you made contract in between, and you were witnessing for that.**

When Prophet arrived at Medina, there were Jews clans like 'Banunadheer', 'Bnuquraidha', 'Banu-Quainuqaa' and Arabic clans like 'Ouse' and 'Khazraj'. A contract was made that Jews should live according to their Scripture and Muslims to live according to the direction of Prophet and should encounter the common enemies together. Today Adhikr containing 312 previous Books and their Explanations mentioned in the verse 16: 44 which testifies and Safeguards all previous Books as mentioned in the verse 5: 48 is formed. So, nowadays, one should live holding fast It with his molar teeth as taught by Lord through Prophet on the day of 'Departing Pilgrimage'. Read together 3: 81 and 187. See the explanation 2: 1-5.

**85. After this you, this people, are killing one another and are driving a group of you from their houses, and you are helping against them with sin and enmity. If they are brought to you as captives you ransom them, while it has been forbidden for you to expel them! So, are you believing in part of the Book and rejecting other part of It? Then anyone who is doing so, among you has no reward except disgrace in this world, and on the Day of Judgment he will be**

**pushed into the severe punishment; and Lord Allah is not heedless about whatever you are doing.**

During Prophet's time, the Jews in Medina by neglecting the agreement made with Lord and the contract made with Prophet, united for oppressing the third group from their houses and cities for seizing their wealth. The oppressed were brought in front of the chief of the tribes as captives. And by accepting ransom as bribery they were set free. Thus, they lived by fighting and quarrelling with one another without harmony. Today, we can't see such enmity exhibited among Jews, Christians and 'other people'. But Muslims all over the world are divided into several groups and they became real Kafirs as mentioned in the verses 4: 150. For such Kafirs, Lord has kept heinous punishments as per the verse 4: 151. They became Mushriks by rejecting the verses 3: 103; 6: 153; 23: 51-53 and 30: 30-32. By straying away from Adhikr they are included in the Kafir Satan's party mentioned in the verse 58: 19. In every Muslim country, they by dividing into many groups are fighting, shedding blood, killing and encouraging terrorism in the name of 'Jihad'. These transgressors are actually doing pseudo-Jihad in the sake of Satan. So, they have disgrace everywhere in this world. Since Adhikr is the Trust, Balance and Mercy from Lord to keep the Universe in its equilibrium, if any creature suffers any harm, the hypocrites and their blind followers have to bear the burden of it as mentioned in the verses 20: 99-100; 33: 72-73; 48: 6 and 98: 6. If the human devil hypocritical leaders quote any verse from Book, it will be for the worldly gain and will be by distorting and misinterpreting from the Lord's Intention. Thus, just like Jews and Christians before, today Muslims are also, divided into many groups neglecting Lord's Book as mentioned in the verses 15: 90-91. In short, they are the fuel of the Hell from mankind as mentioned in the verse 3: 10 and 25: 34. The verses such as 2: 114; 16: 27; 39: 25-26 and 41: 16 give Warning: "Those who received Lord's Book but didn't testify and follow have disgrace in this world, and have heinous torment in the Hereafter".

This verse ends as: "And Lord Allah is not heedless about whatever **you** are doing". Note that the word 'you' stands only for Muslims today since they are only bearing and reading the Book. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 17-18, 79.

**86. Such are the ones who purchased worldly life instead of the Hereafter; so, punishment will not be lightened for them, nor will they be helped.**

It is warned in the verses 14: 2-3 and 16: 107: "The disbelievers who prefer worldly life than the Hereafter and obstruct mankind from Lord Allah's Path intending It to be crooked will have severe punishment; such are in extreme astray". Read together 2: 175 and 40: 49-50. See the explanation 2: 16 and 61.

**87. And verily We had given Moosa the Book, and followed him up with a series of Messengers. We gave Jesus, the son of Maryam, clear Evidence and strengthened him with the Holy-Spirit; whenever a Messenger comes to you with what you yourself don't like, you became so, arrogant! Then you rejected some of them, and you are killing some of them.**

This verse addresses the Jews at the time of Prophet Muhammed. All the Messengers including Moosa, Jesus, Dawood etc. were given one Book—Adhikr—with different bodies as told in the verses 16: 44; 21: 24 and 41: 43. After Moosa, Jews deviated from the Book and became different groups. Then Jesus was sent to them, but they rejected him and the Book with Explanations sent with him which was against their whims. Then they even boasted that they crucified and killed Jesus. They plotted to kill Messenger Muhammed in Medina. Thus, Jews killed some Prophets and tried to kill some Messengers.

Today Jews, Christians or others are not killing Prophets or Messengers. But Muslims are adapting the names and costumes of Prophets and Messengers without witnessing their life to mankind. By doing so, they are killing Prophets and Messengers. All these are happening due to the negligence towards last form of Adhikr mentioned in the verses 5: 48 and 16: 44. Read together 2: 253; 5: 110; 38: 78 and 43: 60-61.

'The Holy Spirit' refers the Angel Jibreel. As Angel Jibreel is always with Jesus, Satan can't approach him. Actually, Jesus has not been crucified or killed by anyone, but he was lifted up to the heaven. On the second coming of Jesus as one of the signs of World's end, all the Kafirs who had approved Antichrist as lord will fall down by reaching the breath of Jesus. See the explanation 4: 157-159.

**88. And they say: "Our hearts are over flowing"; nay, Lord Allah has cursed them because of their disbelief, so, a little do they believe.**

The Jews in Medina behaved to Prophet and to the believers in such a manner that "They have in their hearts even the cover of the Book; so, they don't want anything more". Today, the believers if say to 999 Muslims who are Qur'an reading Fujjar and Kafirs that "Adhikr is the Splendid Book and without utilizing It as the Ticket to the paradise and as the Safeguard against the Hell, none can become believer", their response will be also, like that of Jews during Prophet's period. Read together 4: 155 and 7: 146-147. See the explanation 2: 57 and 78-79.

**89. And whenever a Book from Lord Allah came to them testifying with what they have, and while they were seeking victory upon those who disbelieve. Thus, when something they knew is brought to them, they hid It; so, the curse of Lord Allah is upon the disbelievers.**

**90. How wretched they are earning for their own souls by hiding what Lord Allah has sent down to them due to the envy that Allah sent down from His Bounty upon His servants whom He Wishes; they are afflicted with the wrath over wrath; and for the disbelievers will have heinous Torment.**

Before Prophet, Jews in Medina were saying the disbelieving Arab tribes (Ouse, Khazraj) that a Prophet will be coming, and when that Prophet comes we will join with him and will be victorious upon you. But when Prophet came with the final form of the Book testifying Book with them, they concealed their Book and became forerunners in opposing him. The Jews didn't believe with Prophet and Adhikr due to their envy that Lord sent a Prophet from Ismaeel progeny instead of Ishaq progeny. But today, Muslims the original Kafirs, mentioned in the verses 4: 150-151 are reading these verses. They don't even know the name of the Splendid Book is 'Adhikr' mentioned in the verse 41: 41, and don't know that It contains all the previous 312 Books and their Explanations as mentioned in the verse 16: 44. Actually Adhikr mentioned in the verses 15: 6, 9; 25: 29; 38: 8 and 54: 25 is codified by the 'Three Time Knower Lord' mentioned in the verse 25: 58 through the 'Three Time Knower' mentioned in the verse 25: 59.

By forgetting Adhikr, Muslims have become the worthless people as mentioned in the verse 25: 18. For them the 'house of worthless'—the Hell—is promised as per the verses 14: 28-29. They are hiding Lord and Messengers, and are following 29 pseudo-prophets. By the coming of 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist, first they will accept him as Prophet and later even as lord. Actually, they are proud of following Prophet Muhammed and are expecting victory upon 'other people' by the second coming of Jesus. But, instead of their expectations, Jesus will kill Antichrist, and all 'other people' of Prophet's community will approve Islam. The Kafir Muslims belonging to Satan's party will be killed by the 'other people' implementing the command of the verses 4: 91; 9: 123; 33: 60-61, 72-73 and 48: 6. See the explanation 2: 13 and 54-57.

**91. When it is told to them: "You believe with what Lord has sent down"; they say: "We believe with what has been sent down upon us, and we are disbelieving with what has come after It, and It is the Truth testifying with what they already have. You ask: "Then why are you killing Lord Allah's Prophets, if you are real believers?"**

Today's Jews are not having this character and they are not reading these verses. Instead, Muslims who are only reading these verses are having the character of the Jews of the Prophet's period in Medina. After 30 years of Prophet's departure, Muslims haven't been learning and teaching Lord's Book—Adhikr. Instead, they have been learning and teaching different books written by the creatures. So, today if the believer tells them to follow and testify the Best

Book Adhikr, they will say: "We are following what our forefathers and so-called scholars were following". They are not considering Prophet's explanation of the verse 4: 118 that in every 1000, 999 will go to the Hell and only 1 who testifies Adhikr as the Ticket to the Paradise as well as the Safeguard against the Hell will return to the Paradise. The verses 2: 93, 248, 278; 3: 139, 175; 5: 23, 57, 112; 7: 85; 8:1; 9:13; 11: 86; 24: 17; 57: 8 end as: 'If you are real believers'. See the explanation 2: 61 and 85.

**92. And verily Moosa came to you with Explanations, then you adopted the Calf after that, and thus, you were wrongdoers.**

This verse was revealed showing the characteristics of Jews at the time of Prophet. Jews in Medina were boasting that they are in Truth and are following Moosa and the Explanations revealed to him. But today, Muslims of entire worlds are arguing that they are following Prophet and their forefathers. But by neglecting Adhikr which is testifying all the 312 Books and their Explanations as mentioned in the verse 16: 44 Muslims are actually following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. Thus, they are deviated from the Straightpath—the only Way to the Lord mentioned in the verses such as 1: 5; 2: 142; 3: 51; 4: 68, 175; 6: 39, 126, 153; 36: 61. Read together 2: 170; 5: 104; 31: 21 and 43: 21-23. See the explanation 1: 5-7.

**93. And remember when We held an agreement with you and We raised the mount Thwoor above you, hold firmly Which We have given to you and you listen. They said: "We heard and we disobeyed", and due to their disbelief, calf adoration was dissolved in their hearts. You ask: "How wretchedly your faith commands you with it, if you are real believers?"**

The 'children of Israel' led a haughty life breaking the covenant and agreement made with Lord due to the Calf adoration dissolved in their inner heart. The Jews who were attending Prophet's speech told: "We heard but we disobeyed". Read together 4: 46. If it is told to today's Muslims who are reading these verses that "Without transforming the soulmate mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 and 59: 16-17 to a believer with Adhikr, nobody becomes a believer and won't enter the Paradise", they will proudly reply that "We are reading and teaching the 'reading of Qur'an'". Some of them even boast that we are teaching the meaning of the verses. They think that they are in Truth. Actually, they are the real Kafirs mentioned in the verse 4: 151. They are the worst creatures without utilizing their intelligence bestowed as told in the verse 8: 22. Among them the hypocrites who know that 'Adhikr is Lord's Book' (the preservation of Which is undertaken by the Lord as mentioned in the verses 15: 9 and 16: 44) are knowingly hiding the name of the Book from mankind. Their blind followers who

by reading Qur'an—body of the Book—are darting from Islam as arrow darts away from the bow. They are reading in the verse 7: 146 that Lord will divert from His verses those who are arrogant on Earth without the Truth—Adhikr. It is told in the verse 62: 5: "Lord will not guide unjust wrongdoers who are bearing the Book as burden carrying donkeys". As told in the verse 25: 29, on the Day of Judgment they will wail as: "Woe to me, if I had not chosen so-and-so, as my intimate friend, verily he made me stray from Adhikr after It came to me; and Satan was a traitor to mankind". Both the hypocrites and their blind followers are the inmates of the Hell as told in the verses 18: 101; 25: 33-34, 65-66; 48: 6; 98: 6 etc. Read together 11: 17; 39: 59, 71 and 36: 62. See the explanation 2: 91 and 44.

**94. Say, if the House in the Hereafter with Lord Allah is exclusively for you rather than other mankind, then you wish for death if you are so, truthful.**

Prophet is commanded to say the Jews and the hypocrites in Medina: "If you are sure that you are in Truth and you are the inmates of Paradise, you have to be hurry for death in order to enter the Paradise as early as possible". The believer 1 in 1000 is commanded to say 999 Kafir Muslims: "You enjoy here a little. Indeed, your return is into the Fire" as mentioned in the verse 14: 30. See the explanation 2: 23-24 and 62.

**95. They will never wish for it because of what their hands have already sent forth; and Lord Allah is well Knower with such wrongdoers.**

This character and attitude of Jews in Medina at the time of Prophet is now seen in the Muslims. The Lord by blowing His Spirit into man, His Knowledge Adhikr is also, inspired to him. Adhikr contains the way to the Paradise and ways to the Hell. So, Impartial Lord is not guiding anyone either to the Paradise or to the Hell. The aim of deputation of mankind from Paradise into the Earth is to identify Lord through 6236 verses of the Book, to confirm he is a believer with the Confirming Truth mentioned in the verse 69: 51 and to prepare the Paradise here in the 4<sup>th</sup> phase in order to inherit It in the 7<sup>th</sup> phase. Therefore, anyone by utilizing Adhikr—the Splendid Book—as the Ticket to the Paradise as well as the Safeguard against the Hell, can return to the Lord's House. And those who received but hid and rejected the Lord's Book will return into the Hell—Kafir Satan's House. It is told in the verse 62: 7 about the unjust Jews at the time of Prophet and Muslims of today as: "They never wish to die since their hands already sent forth is the Hell". The verses 21: 14 and 46 warns: "When a punishment is happened to these unjust people, they will wail that indeed, they were wrongdoers". Read together 18: 57; 59: 18; 91: 7-10. See the explanation 1:7 and 2: 10; 39.

**96. And surely you will find them as the greediest for life among mankind, even more than the Mushriks, each of them wishes that he would have been given life for a 1000 year! Yet by granting him such life would never save him from punishment. And Lord Allah is Observer of whatever they are doing.**

The Jews of Prophet's period who lost the aim of life were satisfied with the life of this world. They wished for a 1000 year of a Heavenly life here. But their long life didn't benefit them for identifying their sins since they rejected Adhikr—Lord's Book. The condition of today's Muslims—the worthless people mentioned in the verse 25: 18—is that of Jews at the time of Prophet. Among them there are so, called Ulamas who are greedier for life than the Mushriks mentioned in the verses 33: 72; 48: 6; 98: 6. If they are granted with long life, it will not be benefited for them, since they are being killed as mentioned in the verses 10: 33 and 63: 4. They will enter the Hell even without Trial as told in the verse 4: 145, whereas their weakling Kafirs will be led to the Hell after Trial as told in the verse 39: 71. The Impartial Lord will not send anyone to the Hell until he himself admits that he was a Kafir as told in the verses 6: 130; 7: 37 and 39: 59. See the explanation 2: 6, 7 and 90.

**97. You say: "Whoever is an enemy to Jibreel, then he has brought It down to your heart with Lord Allah's permission, testifying what came before It and as a Guidance and a Herald for the believers.**

The verse 16: 102 says: "You say: 'It is sent down through the Holy Spirit from your Lord with Truth in order to brace up the believers, and as a Guidance and a Herald for those who submit whole to the Lord'". The verse 16: 89 ends as: "And We have sent down upon you the Book explaining each and everything, and a Guidance, a Mercy and a Herald for who submit whole to the Lord". Even though Adhikr is revealed as Guidance and Criterion for entire mankind as told in the verse 2: 185, only believer will utilize It as Guidance, Criterion, Mercy, Ticket, Reminder, Dhikra, Herald etc. Muslims who received Dhikra—Reminder—if reject It, they will be roasted in the huge Fire as mentioned in the verses 87: 9-12.

The verse 27: 2 ends as: "Adhikr is the Mercy and Herald for believers". The verses such as 7: 52, 203; 12: 111 and 16: 64 also, end as: "Adhikr is a Guidance, a Mercy, a Herald and a Healing for believers". In the verse 41: 44 it is told that Adhikr is the Guidance and the Healing for believers. But Adhikr will increase filth over filth and losses to the hypocrites and wrongdoers is told in the verses 9: 125 and 17: 82. Adhikr is a cause of sorrow for disbelievers as told in the verse 69: 50. See the explanation 2: 1-5, 41 and 90.

**98. Who is an enemy of Lord Allah, His Angels, His messengers, Jibreel and Michael! Then indeed, Lord Allah is an enemy of such disbelievers.**

The Splendid Book Adhikr which testifies and Safeguards all the previous Books is sent down through Angel Jibreel to Messenger Muhammed as explained in the verse 2:1. The Jews were considering Jibreel as their enemy with the reason that the Book should be revealed to Ishaq progeny instead of revealing to Mohamed who belonged to Ismael progeny since they expected the last Messenger from Ishaq progeny. This verse depicts about Jews of Prophet's period. Today Muslims all over the world are only reading these verses. Since they are hiding and rejecting Adhikr—the Wise Reminder mentioned in the verse 3: 58; 16: 44, 89—they are not believing with Lord, His Angels and His Messengers as it should be believed. So, prayer of these Kafirs are not responded, and their deeds such as Swalath, fasting, charity, pilgrimage etc. will not be accepted as told in the verses 2: 186; 7: 8-9; 18: 103-106; 25: 21-23 and 47: 8-9. Read together 2: 285-286 and 4: 136.

The Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40; 25: 31; 32: 22 are the enemies of Lord as told in the verse 41: 28. They are the enemies of Prophet as told in the verse 25: 31, And the enemies of believers as told in the verse 63: 4. They are the ones upon whom the wrath and curse of Lord are affected, and for them the Hell is kept prepared as told in the verse 48: 6.

A group of Jews approached Prophet Muhammed and asked explanation about four things telling that "If you give clear reply for the questions, we will confirm you as Prophet and believe with you".

(1) What Israel (Prophet Yaqoob) had forbidden to himself before the revelations of the Tourat? Prophet replied: "When a disease affected Prophet Yaqoob, he shunned his favorite meat and milk of camel as an offering". Then they said: "Oh Allah! it is right", then Prophet witnessed Lord upon them.

(2) How does the semen of man and woman (semen) vary? And how male and female begets? Prophet replied: "Water of male is dense and white colored, whereas water of female is thin and yellow. Whose ejaculation takes place last, the child born is in his/her facial feature. If the male ejaculation takes place after that of female, by Lord's Permission the child will be boy and if female ejaculation occurs after that of male, by Lord's Permission the child will be girl". Then they said: "Oh Allah! It is right", then Prophet witnessed Lord upon them. From this, we can understand that the man who has self-control for controlling ejaculation can choose his child as boy or girl. Remember that for ejaculation of female water, it will take at least 20 minutes. So, male should control his ejaculation in order to satisfy female. If volume of male semen is 5-12ml, the volume of female is 50-150ml. Female water is thin which can wash the dense male semen.

(3) Explain to us who is the illiterate Prophet and who is his helper from Angels referred in Tourat? Prophet replied: "Prophet is the one when his eyes are sleeping, his heart doesn't. And his helper- is Jibreel from Angels. Lord has deputed no Prophet without Jibreel as a helper". Then they replied: "Here we differ. If it is anybody else from Angels other than Jibreel, we will follow and confirm you, because Jibreel is our enemy". When they said this Lord revealed the verse 2: 98.

(4) Tell us about thunder and lightning! Prophet replied: "When the Angel Michael who is in charge of clouds tear apart the cloud, the fire produced from its friction is the lightening and sound is the thunder.

**99. And verily We have sent down into you clear verses; and none hide them except the transgressors.**

The verse 9: 67 ends as: "Indeed, the hypocrites, they are the transgressors". The verse 6: 90 says: "Indeed, this is nothing except a Reminder for entire worlds. That means those who hide Adhikr—the Splendid Book—after receiving It are the hypocrites". They are the people who have forgotten Lord and themselves as told both in the verses 9: 67 and 59: 19. The verse 6: 49 says: "Those who were rejecting Our verses, punishment will affect them since they were transgressors". None repudiates with Our verses except the disbelievers and wrongdoers is told respectively in the verse 29: 47 and 49. It is told in the verse 10: 33 that the word of the Lord is happened true upon the transgressors that indeed, they will not believe. The Trust Adhikr is revealed in order to punish them and their blind followers as told in the verses 33: 72-73 and 48: 6. The verse 46: 35 ends with a question that "will anyone be destroyed except transgressing people?" The verse 80: 17 says that "the one who hid Adhikr has been killed", and in the verse 63: 4 it is told that "Hypocrites have been killed", and in the verses 51: 10-11 It is told that "Those who live as intoxicated and aimless after getting Adhikr are killed". See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 6-7, and 88-89.

**100. Each time they made a covenant, a group among them broke it off. Nay, most of them are not believing.**

The transgressors are those who break covenant made with Lord at the Paradise. 'Each time they made a covenant a group among them broke it off' means whenever the hypocrites are reminded about the covenant they don't mind it and will sink in their transgression. This habit of Jews at the time of Prophet is now familiar with today's hypocritical Muslim leaders. Whoever doesn't judge with Adhikr in his individual, family and social life, he is the

disbeliever, wrong doer and transgressor as told in the verse 5: 44, 45 and 47. See the explanation 2: 8-16, 26-28.

**101. Whenever a Messenger from Lord Allah came to them testifying what they already have, a group of those who were given the Book threw Lord Allah's Book behind their backs as if they didn't know.**

This character was found among some of the Jews during Prophet's period. They didn't accept Adhikr mentioned in the verse 41: 41 as if they didn't know about it. Today, Muslims who are carrying the body of Book as burden carrying donkeys have become transgressors as told in the verse 2: 99. See the explanation 2: 87.

**102. And they followed whatever Satans recited concerning Sulaiman's kingship, and Sulaiman didn't disbelieve. But the Satans disbelieved by teaching mankind sorcery, and what was sent down upon two Angels Harooth and Marooth at Babylon. Both of them didn't teach anyone unless they said: "Indeed, we are only a trial, so, you don't disbelieve!" Then they were learning from both of them a trick (sorcery) by which was able to separate lady from her husband. And yet they don't harm anyone with it except with Lord Allah's Permission. And they were learning what was harming them and not benefitting them. And verily they knew that anyone who purchased it, he has no share in the Hereafter; how wretched is what they have purchased for themselves with it, if they were knowing.**

The Satans had spread gossips that the kingship of Prophet Sulaiman existed by means of witchcrafts like sorcery and magic. Actually, Sulaiman's supernatural powers were bestowed by Lord Allah, whereas sorcery is taught by Satan. When the people of Babylon involved in such kind of sorcery taught by Satan in order to fulfill their desires, Lord deputed two Angels Harooth and Marooth for teaching sorcery as a trial. They didn't teach anyone without saying: "Indeed, we are only a trial, so, you don't disbelieve!" The people who learned sorcery from Angles utilized it in order to discord the wife from her husband and thereby they involved in illegal sexual relations. Actually no one can harm anybody without Lord's Permission. Adhikr is Lord's Permission as told in the verses 10:100 and 33: 46. That means if anyone utilizes Adhikr as the Safeguard against all disasters, calamities, evils, diseases and Hellfire, no harm will affect him. But the aimless and heedless people by rejecting Adhikr are purchasing this bodily and worldly life instead of the Hereafter, and thereby they are purchasing the Hell fire instead of Paradise.

Prophet has taught that those who are involved in the sorcery will not get even the smell of Paradise. Those who are involved in sorcery, they are not believing with Adhikr which is sent upon Prophet Muhammed as told in the verse 16: 44.

There are Satans among men and Jinns as told in both verses 6: 112 and 114: 6. Satan has no authority upon believers who are entrusting on their Lord with Adhikr is told in the verse 16: 99. Today no one can become a believer until he transforms his Jinn-comrade mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 into a believer utilizing Adhikr.

No sorcery and temptation shall affect the human devil hypocrites because Lord has already killed them. It is told in the verse 19: 83: "Satans are deputed to disbelievers to fulfill their ambitions". Both in the verses 6: 43 and 27: 24 it is told that the Satan has made disbelievers' acts attractive to them. It is told in the verse 58: 10: "Indeed, conspiracy is from Satan in order to cause grief to the believers, but he can't do any harm to them except with Lord's Permission". If anyone utilizes Adhikr as the Balance and Insight, he can see that the worst creatures Muslims are involved in sorcery, black magic, bloodshed, cheating and all mischievous activities than 'other people' belonging to Prophet Muhammed's community. If they are having the Real Knowledge Adhikr they would never involve in evils which will make them lost the Hereafter. In short, the hypocrites and Mushriks are the inmates of Hellfire. Read together 4:51-52, 79 and 7: 201-202. See the explanation 2: 85.

**103. And if they believed and were heedful, the recompense from Lord Allah is better, if they were knowing.**

If Muslims who are reading these verses have the Real Knowledge Adhikr, they will become believers and heedful. But they have forgotten Adhikr and became worthless people as mentioned in the verse 25: 18. They are the people who are following 29 pseudo-prophets and welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist for enjoying sexual intercourse with desired men and women testifying the verse 38: 24. Read together 3:195-196, 7: 96. See the explanation 2: 1-5.

**104. Oh those who believed! You don't say: "Raaeinaa" and you say: "Undhurna", and you listen. And for the disbelievers have painful torment.**

Even though the word "Raaeinaa" is having the meaning like 'look us', 'consider us', it is also, used as funny word which has the meaning like 'barbarian' and 'fool'. This word was widely used as joke by the Jews and hypocrites who came to hear the Prophet's teaching. If the word pronounced as "Raaeinaa" with prolonged sound is having the meaning 'our shepherd'. Therefore, Allah commanded the believers to use the word "Undhurna" which means watch over us which will not become a joke or a word with twisted meaning. Those who use the word "Raaeinaa" again after this command are the disbelievers and they will have a painful punishment. Today, the Muslim hypocrites upon whom Lord's

wrath and curse occurred, are using these kinds of words towards the believers who are teaching Adhikr.

Lord says in the verse 64: 16: "So, you fear Lord as much as you can, you listen to the verses carefully and you obey it, and you spend in charity for your own souls; whoever saved from covetousness of his soul, such are the only successful". And the verse 17 says: "If you advance Lord a handsome loan, He will compound it for you and He will grant you forgiveness, and Lord is the Appreciative, the Tolerant". If anyone doesn't obey the demand: "Listen carefully" while hearing Adhikr, they will tell in the Hereafter: "If we had only listened and had utilized our intelligence of thinking, we would not have become the inmates of the Blazing fire" as warned in the verse 67:10.

The character of the Prophet and the believers are prescribed in the verse 2: 285 as: "They will say that we heard and we obeyed". The verse 7: 179 says: "Many men and Jinn who are destined for Hell, whom have hearts with which they think not about the aim of life, they have eyes with which they don't read Adhikr, they have ears with which they hear not Adhikr, they are like cattle; nay, they are more gone astray, such are the only heedless". See the explanation 2: 93.

**105. Neither those who disbelieved from the People of Book, nor the Mushriks would like to be sent down upon you from any Good from your Lord; Lord Allah will particularly select anyone he wishes for His Mercy, and Allah possesses Splendid Bounty.**

At the time of revealing this verse Jews and Christians were the people of the Book, whereas Mushriks were the pagan of Mecca and Medina. Mushriks are those who associate others in the Dominion of Lord. Since today Adhikr is the Book, 'disbelievers from the people of the Book' denotes the hypocrites among the Muslims, and the Mushriks denotes the common Muslims who are attributing intercessors and protectors upon Lord Allah. In Prophet's words, they are the Fujjar. Fujjar mentioned in the verse 82: 14 includes both the hypocrites and their followers Mushriks. According to the verse 83: 7, both of their ledger is in 'Sijjeen' of the Hell. They are inmates of the Hell from the whole mankind and such are the worst creatures of the land as told in the verse 98: 6. Lord's curse and wrath are showered upon them; and the Hell is kept prepared for them as told in the verse 48: 6. These Mujirims and worst creatures mentioned in the verses 7: 40 and 8: 22 who will select Satan Antichrist's paradise in this world will be killed by the second coming of Jesus implementing the command of the verses 4: 91; 9: 123 and 33: 60-61, 72-73.

The words 'Good, Mercy, Bounty' referred in the verse is Adhikr. Since Lord is Impartial and Adhikr is formed as a Book in 3 volumes in Malayalam language, anyone can enter in Lord's Mercy and Bounty by reading It from first to the last

repeatedly with the prayer: "Oh my Lord! Increase me in my knowledge" and testifying It. The verses such as 3: 74, 174; 8: 29; 57: 21, 29; 44: 5, 7 and 62: 4 also, end as: "And Allah possesses the Splendid Bounty". See the explanation 2: 64, 99.

**106. We are not cancelling any verse or cause to be forgotten unless We bring something better than It or similar to It; Don't you know that Lord Allah is capable upon each and everything?**

**107. Don't you know that indeed, Lord Allah, He has the Dominion of Heavens and the Earth, and you have not any patron or any helper besides Lord Allah?**

Just like the soul is the same for everyone, soul of the 313 books (Scriptures) is also, the same. It is named Adhikr. The Book revealed periodically from the Paradise to the Earth is having the same soul with different bodies. From first Messenger Nooh to the last Messenger Muhammad, Adhikr (Wise Message) alone is revealed.

When the people of a Messenger are deviated from the Book and became transgressors, the Impartial Lord wiped them out saving the Messenger and the believers with him. When the survived people gradually deviated from Adhikr and became transgressors by the temptation of Satan, Lord appointed a new Messenger. At last when whole people in the world became unjust and ignorant, Lord deputed the last Prophet and Messenger Muhammed as told in the verses 7: 157-158; 21: 107 and 34: 28. He was appointed with the final version of Adhikr testifying and safeguarding all the previous Scriptures as mentioned in the verses 5: 48 and 16: 44. As Prophet Muhammed was from 'Ismael progeny' apart from the expectation of Jews' and Christians', they were not ready to accept him. They were asking: "If Adhikr is the only Book revealed to the Messengers before, then what is the need of a new Book?" As an answer to their question, these two verses 2: 106 and 107 are revealed. Today the Jews, Christians, Hindus etc. are not asking such a question. But the Muslims have been deviated after 30 years of Prophet's departure from the Straightpath. They are considering only the body of the Book and they don't even know one of the 40 names of the Lord's Book is 'Adhikr' as mentioned in the verses 41: 41-43.

It is revealed to the last Messenger Muhammed as mentioned in the verses 15: 6, 9; 25: 29 and 38: 8. And It is the 'Three Time Knowledge' of the 'Three Time Knower Lord Allah' mentioned in the verse 25: 58, and It is codified through the 'Three Time Knower' mentioned in the verse 25: 59. It is told in the verse 6: 90 that Adhikr is nothing except a Reminder for the entire worlds.

Muslims are differentiated into various groups and became Mushriks. They belong to Satan's party instead of Lord Allah's party. As their concept about Lord is wrong, they selected different patrons and intercessors besides Lord. They are not reminding others about Lord as 6236 verses submit. These worst

people are serving Satan instead of serving Lord without utilizing their intelligence as told in the verses 36: 59-62. Since the Muslims all over the world became the worthless people by forgetting Adhikr as mentioned in the verse 25: 18, It will be entrusted to 'other people' who will not hide It as told in the verse 6: 89. Read together 6: 156- 158; 28: 47-50 and 32: 4. See the explanation 1: 4, 2: 77, 102.

**108. Or do you want to question your Messenger just as Moosa was questioned before? Then anyone who substitutes belief with disbelief, verily he is strayed from the Straightpath.**

The questions of the 'children of Israel' to Messenger Moosa are explained in the verses 2: 55-61. The Jews and hypocrites of Medina were also, questioning Prophet Muhammed as "Why It is not sent down as a Book just like Thora given to Moosa". They also, told Prophet as "Lord has made a covenant from us not to believe in any Messenger until he brings us a sacrifice consumed by means of fire" as told in the verse 3: 183. Today, the hypocrites and the Mushriks mentioned in the verses 33: 73; 48: 6 and 98: 6 are not testifying the Best Interpretation of the Book—Adhikr—from Lord, and so, they will be dragged prone on their faces into the Hell and such are in the worst place, they are the most strayed from the Straightpath as told in the verses 25: 33-34. From them deeds like prayers, fasting, charity and pilgrimage will not be accepted. Instead they will get the Hell as a fine is told in the verses 25: 65-66. The verses such as 5: 12, 60, 77; 28: 22 and 60: 1 end by mentioning about the one and only way to Lord—the Straightpath. Read together 4: 136-140 and 5: 60-61. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 15-16, 85.

**109. Many people of the Book would like to turn you back after your faith, due to their repeated disbelief and envy from themselves after the Truth has been cleared to them. So, you excuse them and overlook till Lord Allah comes with His Command; indeed, Lord Allah is capable upon everything.**

This character of Jews and Christians during Prophet's period is now only seen among the Muslim hypocrites who are repeatedly rejecting and hiding Lord's verses. The Impartial Lord Commands the believer to excuse and overlook until the day of 'World Triumph' mentioned in the verse 32: 29 comes. That day will happen in order to punish hypocritical men and women and Mushriks men and women who have evil thought about Lord and upon whom Lord Allah's wrath and curse is happened. For them Hell is kept prepared as mentioned in the verses 48: 6 and 98: 6. These worst creatures in the land are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. By the second coming of Jesus for killing Antichrist, all 'other people' of Prophet's community will approve Islam and will kill the Mujirim people Muslims. Thus,

the command of the verses 4: 91; 9: 123 and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. Read together 3: 69, 100; 48: 9 and 98: 4. See the explanation 2: 41 and 105.

**110. And you steadfast the prayer and you pay the welfare tax; and whatever good you have sent on ahead is for your own sake, you will find it with Lord Allah; indeed, Allah is watching with what you are doing.**

The verse 59: 18 says: "Oh you who believed! You heed Lord, and let every soul watch out whatever it sent on ahead for tomorrow, and you heed Lord; indeed, Lord Allah is acquainted with whatever you are doing". It is demanded through the verse 20: 14 to perform prayer in order to keep up the Book— 'Dhikree'. Muslims who read these verses are ignorant about the Book Dhikree even though they read the verse 18: 100-101 which say: "Whoever didn't see and hear Dhikree after receiving, they are the disbelievers into the Hellfire". These worst people are performing prayer without participating the soul. By this they are earning Hellfire as told in the verses 25: 65-66 and 107: 4-5. While they are performing prayer without becoming a believer with Adhikr, they are seeing sexual organs of opposite genders with their hearts as explained in the verse 38: 24. Thus, they are recording in the 'Recording Book' fastened around the neck mentioned in the verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-63; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6 and 78: 21-30 something which they don't wish to be presented and read on the Day of Judgment.

Today the odd believer (1 among each and every 1000 people) will read Adhikr in the dusk and dawn, and will perform single 'prostration of recitation' as explained in the verses 7: 205-206. This was the mode of Prophet's prayer during his 45<sup>th</sup> age of life as told in the verses 96: 10-19. See the explanation 1: 1; 2: 3-5, 43 and 99.

**111. And they say, none will enter the Paradise except he is a Jew or he is a Christian. Those are only their desires. You say: "Bring on your Proof if you are so, truthful.**

The verse 27: 64 ends by asking: "Is there any Deity along with Lord Allah, you bring on your evidence if you are so, truthful". At Prophet's time, the Jews were claiming that no one will enter the Paradise without being a Jew and the Christians were claiming that no one will enter the Paradise without being a Christian. Today's the Jews and Christians are not saying so. Instead, Muslims in different groups argue and claim that without joining in so-and-so, group of Muslim organization, nobody will enter the Paradise. According to the verses 4: 150-151, all Muslims in different groups are the original Kafirs who belonging to Satan's party as mentioned in the verse 58: 19.

Only a single party of believers from the first man Adam to Last Day is Lord's party as mentioned in the verse 58: 22. Male or female if testifies the Insight mentioned in the verse 6: 104, the Guidance in 17: 15 and the Truth mentioned in 10: 108; 39: 41 will become a believer. The believer is the one who utilizes Adhikr as the Safeguard against Hell and the only Ticket to the Paradise. All other Muslims will return to the Hell for not utilizing Adhikr which is the Proof and the Light from Lord as mentioned in the verse 4: 174. It is told in the verse 21: 24: "Have they still adopted other Deity instead of Him? Say: Bring on your Proof. This is the Reminder for anyone who is with me, as well as the Reminder for whoever came before me. But most of them are not knowing the Truth; so, they are neglecting It". Read together 12: 24 and 28: 32. See the explanation "The Proof" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 94.

**112. Nay, anyone who submits his face peacefully to Lord Allah, and is living seeing Him, so, he has his reward with his Lord. Upon them there shall be no fear, and for them will not be grieved.**

Lord says that whoever from among mankind, if submits his whole to his Owner Lord and is living under the Light of the Best Book Adhikr, he has his reward with his Lord, and upon him there shall be no fear, and for him will not be grieved. That means in Islam, there is no conversion of religion by changing name and costume. Instead there is only forming of True belief with the Light—Adhikr. Read together 2: 256 and 31: 22. See the explanation 2: 62.

**113. And the Jews say that the Christian have nothing to stand upon while the Christians say the Jews have nothing to stand upon, yet they are reciting the Book, just like those who were not having the Knowledge told similar to their words. So, Lord Allah will judge between them on the Day of Judgment in What they have been differing about It.**

At the Prophet's time, though both the Jews and Christians were learning and teaching the same Book—the Bible, the Jews were saying Christians are strayed, and Christians were saying the Jews are strayed. The Three Time Knower Lord says: "Just like the Jews and Christians, those who were not having the Knowledge had also, told such words before". Today Muslims who only read all these verses are differentiated into many groups without accepting Adhikr as the Guidance and the Real Knowledge. Each group among them are claiming and arguing that they are in the right way and all others are in astray. Both the verses 23: 53 and 30: 32 end as: "Each party rejoices with what they have".

The hypocrites who are not accepting Lord as the Impartial will say the believers: "Is it not told that Lord Allah will judge in whatever we are differing. Then are you saying Muslims are the real Kafirs, transgressors and Mujirims?"

Who are you to judge people to the Paradise and the Hell?" The verse 16: 64 says: We have not sent down the Book to you except to explain them with what they are differing about It, and as a Guidance and Mercy for the believing people. So, the believers should judge in their individual, family and social life with Adhikr in this world so, that on the Day of Judgment they will have weight in their 'Recording Book' testifying the verses 2: 186; 7:8-9; 18: 103-106; 39: 75 and 47: 8-9. And whoever doesn't judge with Adhikr in his individual, family and social life, he is the Kafir, wrongdoer and transgressor as told in the verses 5: 44, 45 and 47 respectively. Read together 25: 18, 27-31.

The verse 16: 39 says: "The Day of Judgment is determined in order to explain the people what they have been differing about, and for knowing the disbelievers that they have were liars". The hypocrites are the liars as told in the verse 63:1. The hypocrites will say about the believer who follows Adhikr: "Is Adhikr revealed upon him among us? Nay, he is an odd liar" as told in the verses 38: 8 and 54: 25.

Through the verse 39: 46 Lord says the believer to pray as: "Oh Lord Allah, the Originator of Heaven and Earth, Knower of the unseen and visible, you will judge among your servants concerning whatever they have been differing about. So, guide us with Your Permission—Adhikr—in whatever they have been differing to the Straightpath". Therefore, believer will holdfast Adhikr—the Unbreakable Rope—and will unite with the Lord's party to the Paradise. Read together 32:25. See the explanation 1: 5, 7.

**114. Who is more in the wrong than someone who prevents from Lord Allah's Mosques from remembering His name in it and aiming for ruining them? Such persons shouldn't enter therein except with fear; for them have disgraces in this world, and for them have a great torment in the Hereafter.**

'Masjid' means the place for prostration. Prophet taught: "All the places except the graveyard and lavatory are Masjids for my community". The verse 72: 18 says: "Indeed, the Masjids belong to Lord Allah, so, you don't appeal to any one with Lord". But today, Muslims are deviated into different sects and each sect are constructing their own masjids. Thus, they are strayed from the Straightpath. In Islam Masjids are considered as Lord Allah's houses. If one utilizes Adhikr as the Insight and Criterion, he can't see any Lord's Masjid anywhere in the world. Instead all the Masjids are Satan's houses. It is told in the verse 8: 35 about the prayer of Meccan pagans at Ka'ba as: "Their prayer at the House were nothing except whistling and clapping". Today all the Muslims became aimless and heedless due to the absence of Lord's Remembrance with Adhikr—the Wise Reminder. Their concept about the Lord is evil and false. Actually, these Mujirim people are serving Satan without intelligence. Lord has

cursed them, wretched them and has kept prepared Hellfire for them as told in the verse 48:6. They are seeking forgiveness to Lord Allah—Knower of the inner feelings of the chest—by uttering through loudspeakers. To put it brief all the masjids in the world have become just like Prophet foretold: “Their masjids will be huge concrete buildings, but they are strayed from the Guidance—Adhikr”.

Since Adhikr is the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium, believers should propagate It throughout the world aiming the harmony of mankind, do and promote organic cultivation as well as planting trees in order to postpone the Earth's Pole Shift. Read together 33: 1, 73 and 48: 6. See explanation 2: 62 and 110.

**115. And to Lord Allah belongs the East and the West. So, wherever you may turn, there is Allah's face. Indeed, Allah is Boundless, All-knowing.**

The verse 2:177 begins as: “there is no Virtue in turning your faces towards the East or West”. This verse is revealed as a reply to the hypocrites who don't accept the change of Qibla. Lord Allah is with wherever you are as told both in the verses 57: 4 and 58: 7. In the verse 40: 19 says: “Lord Knows the treachery of eyes and what is hidden in the chests”. Lord is the “Three Time Knower”, who has acquainted and watching everything as told in the verses 17: 17, 30 and 35: 31. The Lord Knows the innermost feelings and He is acquainted of His servants as told in the verses 6: 102; 31: 16 and 67: 14. The Lord is the One upon whom neither a thing on Earth nor in Heaven is hidden, He is All-hearing, All-knowing as told in the verses 3: 5; 14: 38 and 41: 40.

Today, Muslims who carry Lord's Book as burden carrying donkeys rejecting the verses 7: 176 and 62: 5 are not following the do's and don'ts of Lord's Book. Thus, they have become the original Kafirs and the worst creatures in the Universe. See the explanation 2: 77 and 107.

**116. And they say: “Lord Allah has adopted a son”. Glory be to Him! Nay, He has whatever is in Heavens and on Earth; each and everything is devoted to Him.**

The Jews say that ‘Uzair’ is the son of Lord and the Christians say that Jesus is the son of Lord as told in the verse 9: 30. Just like them, the Meccan pagans believed Angels as the daughters and Jinns as the sons of Lord as told the verses 6:100 and 43: 19. It is told in the verse 4: 172 that Jesus never hesitates to be the servant of Lord Allah, nor the Angels who are the nearest to Lord. The verse 19: 92 says: “It is not proper for the Impartial to adopt a son” and the verse 93 says: “Everyone who is in Heavens and Earth not coming to the Impartial except as a servant”.

The verse 32: 4 says: “Lord is the One who created all the seven Heavens, seven Earths and all thing in between them within 6 days; then He established on the

Throne; you have no protectors or intercessors besides Him". In the verses 25: 58-59 say: "Lord is enough to acquaint the offences of His servants Who created the Heaven, seven Earths and all thing in between them within 6 days; then He established on the Throne. The Impartial, so, you ask about Him to the 'Three Time Knower'". The 'Three Time Knower' mentioned here is the author of the Splendid Book Adhikr specified in the verse 41:41. Read together 7: 206; 16: 50; 32: 15 and 33: 35. See the explanation 1:4 and 2: 28, 33.

**117. The Originator of the Heaven and Earth, whenever He decrees a thing, He commands it: "Be!", then it is.**

The verse 6: 101 says: "The Originator of Heaven and Earth, how can He have a son while He has no spouse? He created everything and is Aware of everything". The verse 3: 47, 59; 6: 73; 16: 40; 19: 35; 36: 82 and 40: 68 say: "If Lord Allah intends a thing, He commands it: 'Be!', then it is". Read together 21: 30. See the explanation 2: 29.

**118. And those who don't know say: "Why Lord Allah don't speak to us or bring to us a sign!" Just like, those who were before them told similar to their words, both of their hearts were synchronized. Verily We have cleared the verses for the people who have confirmed belief.**

Adhikr is the Wise Reminder as told in the verse 3: 58. The verses such as 6: 90; 38: 87 and 81: 27 say: "Adhikr is nothing except a Reminder for the entire worlds". But Muslims are ignoring and hiding even the name of Lord's Book from the mankind. They are considering only the Arabic body of It. Adhikr is the Real Knowledge which explains each and everything as told in the verse 16: 89. It contains 312 previous Books and their upright Explanation as told in the verse 16: 44.

Today we can see that among mankind, Muslims who are holding the Book of Lord are having more doubts concerning Lord, Angels, Messengers, soul, man, Rooh, two deaths, two births, first creation, aim of life, Adhikr, Paradise, inherits of Paradise, the Hell, inherits of Hell etc. The hypocrites and their blind following Mushriks are the Kafirs and the inmates of the Hell as told in the verses 48: 6 and 98: 6. These worthless people mentioned in the verse 25: 18 are asking to the odd believer just as the people of Prophet Swalih and Prophet Muhammed asked: "Is it upon him Adhikr is revealed among us. Nay! He is an odd liar" as mentioned in the verses 38: 8 and 54: 25.

Adhikr is a great sign for those who are endowed with knowledge as told in the verses 29: 47-51. Read together 6:111 and 18: 103-106. See the explanation 2: 4, 55 and 85.

**119. Indeed, We have sent you with the Truth as a herald and as a warner. And you will not be questioned about the inmates of Hades.**

Prophet is sent as Herald and Warner with Adhikr for entire mankind. He is a herald with glad tiding to the believer while for others, he is a warner. Since Adhikr—the Criterion and the Insight—is formed today, even the Impartial Lord is not guiding either to the Paradise or to the Hell.

The verse 39: 19 asks: "Then upon whom the word of punishment is happened true, then are you the one who saves who is in the Fire?" Male or female, if utilizes Adhikr as the Safeguard against the Hell and as a Ticket to return to the Paradise, it is for himself; and whoever rejects It after receiving, he will return into the Hell.

The verse 17: 105 says: "And with Truth We have sent It, and with Truth It is sent down, and We have not sent you except as a herald and as a warner"; and the verse 25: 57 says: "And We have not sent you except as a herald and as a warner". Read together 13: 11. See the explanation 2: 111.

**120. Neither the Jews nor the Christians will ever be satisfied with you until you follow their lifestyle. You say: Indeed, the Guidance of Lord Allah is the only Guidance. If you follow their whims after the Knowledge has come to you, you will not have any patron or helper from Lord Allah.**

Both in the verses 3: 73 and 6: 71 it is told that Adhikr—the Guidance—is the only Guidance from Lord. And It is for entire mankind as told in the verse 2: 185. The attitude of Jews and Christians during Prophet's time is mentioned in the verse. Today this attitude is found among 999 out of 1000 Muslims all over the world towards the 1 in 1000 believer. 'Knowledge' mentioned in the verse is Adhikr.

Adhikr is the Unbreakable Rope extended from the Paradis to the Earth. So, whoever holdfasts It, he will prosper as told in the verses 2: 256 and 31: 22. Read together 2: 145; 7: 157 and 10: 15-16. See the explanation 2: 107 and 4: 118.

**121. Those to whom We have given the Book recite It in the way as It should be recited; such are believing with It. And anyone hides It, then such are the only losers.**

At the time of revealing this verse the people of the Book was the Jews and Christian. Today 'the people of the Book' is Muslims. So, it is their duty to learn Adhikr as It should be learned and propagate throughout the world so, that It will be utilized as the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium. The verse 63: 9 says: "Oh you who believed, let not your property or children prevent you from Adhikr which reminds Lord Allah, if anyone does so, then such are the only losers". The verse 7: 178 ends as: "Then such are the only losers". The verse 39: 63 says: "To Lord belongs the keys of secrets in the heavens and Earths; and those who hide and reject the verses of Lord, such are the only losers". Since Muslims all over the world are reading these verses, but are

leading a life against It, the verses they saw, heard and read will witness and argue against them and will push them into the Hell. Since Lord Allah is Impartial, He doesn't guide anyone to the Hell or to the Paradise. See the explanation 2: 44; 96.

**122. Oh children of Israel! You Remember My favor I bestowed upon you and indeed, I have preferred you above all the people in the world.**

**123. And you heed a Day on which no soul shall benefit for another soul, and no compensation shall be accepted from her, not any intercession shall benefit her, and they will not be helped.**

The children of Israel are the sons of Prophet Yaqoob; the son of Prophet Ishaq who was the second child of Prophet Ibrahim. Ibrahim is known as "the father of Prophets". The Children of Israel were in a pride and argument that they were the sons of Prophets and were in the Straightpath. But actually, they differentiated into many groups and were following their whims without testifying the Book - the Truth. Then the actual lifestyle of their forefathers such as Ibrahim, Ishaq, Ismael, Yaqoob are prescribed in the following verses. They were all devoted their life to Lord and were following Adhikr, that is in Straightpath. Through these verses the Three Time Knower Lord reminds not only the children of Israel but also, all His servants that they will have no benefit with their forefathers even if they are Messengers, Prophets or saint people. The aim of life should be fulfilled by each individual. But today the unjust people Muslims who carry Book of Lord as burden carrying donkeys are having pride and argument that they are the people chosen into the paradise among all others such as Hindus, Jews, Christians, Jains, Buddhists. And each of the group from them rejoice with what they have as mentioned both in the verses 23: 53, 30: 32. This transgressing people are not considering Lord as Impartial, and they are falsely saying that Hell and Paradise is decided by the Lord Allah. This Mujirim worst people among all creatures are not doing any virtuous deed, instead they are ruining and making mischiefs all over the world. Actually, these aimless and heedless people are earning Hell fire instead of Paradise and are serving Satan instead of Lord Allah. They are not following the last Prophet Muhammed, but they argue that they are following him. They are following 29 pseudo prophets and are welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. See the explanation 2:47-48, 116-119.

**124. And remember that His Lord tested Ibrahim by means of certain words, and he fulfilled them; He said: "Indeed, I will make you a leader for mankind. He requested: "and also, from my offspring?" He said: "My promise does not apply to wrongdoers".**

When Ibrahim called his father and people to Lord by avoiding idolatry worship, they rejected him. The government under the leadership of Namrood prepared a fire pit to burn him. Ibrahim entrusted his affairs upon Lord saying: Lord Allah is enough for me as a custodian of my affairs. Lord Allah then made the fire into cool and safe. Read together 21:65-70 and 29:24.

As a result of his continuous prayer, son Ismael was given to him in his old age as told in the verse 14:39. Lord Allah commanded to take the son Ismael and mother Hajara to Ka'ba to stay there where even water was not available. While the drinking water with them finished, Hajara mounted Safa Hill and then ran to Marva Hill for several times seeking water. When she completed 7 times running to-and-fro between Safa and Marva the gushing of Zam-Zam spring happened from beneath the foot of the child. When Ismael completed his 14th age, Lord Allah commanded Ibrahim to sacrifice son Ismael as told in the verses 37: 100-109. When Prophet Ibrahim was ready for that, Lord Allah gave a goat for sacrifice instead of his son and He maintained that great sacrifice as an observance to the succeeding generations. All the mankind in the entire world has relation with Ibrahim. So, he is known as the father of Prophets. But all the mankind today are deviated from His path except the believer one in thousand who holdfasts Adhikr the Straightpath mentioned in the verses 6: 89-90 and 153. Read together 22:78; 26:70-89 and 60:4. See the explanation 2:40.

**125. And remember that We set up the House as an assembling place for mankind and a sanctuary; and you adopt Ibrahim's station as a place for prayer. And We made an agreement with Ibrahim and Ismael, both of you should purify My house for those who compass It around, and for secluded prayers, bowing and prostrating.**

As per the verses 3: 96-97 the first House of worship set up for mankind is the House at Mecca (i.e. Ka'ba). It is full of Blessings and Guidance for all the worlds. There are clear signs such as Ibrahim's station; and anyone who enters in It will be secured. When Ibrahim stepped up for laying stones over the walls of Ka'ba, his footprints were marked on it. It is preserved in a glass case near Ka'ba and is known as Ibrahim's station. To perform prayer near it is virtuous. But when it is overcrowded, to perform prayer wherever is possible in the Sacred Masjid is enough. Read together 22: 28; 28:57 and 29:67. See explanation 2: 41-43, 99-100 and 114.

**126. And remember that Ibrahim prayed: My Lord! You make this countryside safe, and provide its people who believed in Lord Allah and the last day with all kinds fruits. He said: And the one who disbelieved, so, I will let him enjoy for a while, then I will push him into the torment of fire, what an evil returning place!**

As per the verse 2:124 when Ibrahim asked Lord Allah to make his offspring a leader just like him, Allah replied that it is not applicable to the wrongdoers among them. Due to this Ibrahim prayed to provide all kinds of fruits only to those who believed in Allah and the last Day. But Allah said, all kinds of food and convenience in this life would be given to the disbelievers also. And after death, they will be pushed in to the Hell. Guidance and its leadership will be given only to the believers where as foodstuffs and power will also, be given to disbelievers since Lord is Impartial. It is told in the verses 4:150-151 that different groups of Muslims are the real Kafirs, and for them heinous punishment is kept prepared. They are 999 out of each thousand. The believer who is one in thousand it is commanded to say them "you enjoy here a little, and indeed, your return is into fire" as told in the verse 14:30. The verse 39:8 ends as: "Enjoy with your disbelief for a little while, for verily you are the inmate of fire". Impartial Lord will not guide anyone either to Hell or to Paradise". But Muslims who received Adhikr - the safeguard against the Hell and only ticket to the Paradise, are neither utilizing it themselves nor giving it others to utilize rejecting the verses 6:26; 5:48 and 73:19. That is why their return is to the Hell fire.

The verses 3:196-197 say: Don't let it deceive you those who disbelieved bustling around the land, it is short enjoyment; and then their refuge will be the Hell, What an evil cradle! Read together 11: 17; 14:35-37; 67:6-10 and 76:3. The verses 3:162; 8:16; 9:73; 22:72; 24:57; 57:15; 58: 8; 64:10; 66: 9 and 67: 6 also, end as, what an evil returning place! See the explanation 1: 7, 2: 24.

**127. And remember Ibrahim along with Ismael raised up the wall on the foundation for the House, and prayed. "Our Lord! Accept this from us, indeed, You are the All-Hearing, All-Knowing".**

Ka'ba is the first place of worship on Earth from the time of Prophet Adam. Its entire walls were destroyed in the flood at the time of Messenger Nooh. Lord Allah commanded both Prophet Ibrahim and Ismael to construct that wall. It is told in the verse 22: 26, "Remember that We pointed out the foundation of the House to Ibrahim in order to construct a House saying, "Don't associate anything with Me" and you purify My House for those who compass It around, and those who stand there praying and bowing on their knee and prostrating".

This verse teaches that any deed should be done only for the sake of Lord Allah, and should pray Him with soul to accept that deed. Otherwise the deed will turn for Satan. But intellectuals will only remember Lord in all their standing, sitting and laying as told in the verses 3:190-191 and 39:17-18. Any physical deed without participation of the soul will not be accepted, instead it will be caused for punishment as told in the verse 25: 65-66; 107: 4-6. Read together 106: 3, 36:59-62. See the explanation 1:4.

**128. Our Lord! Make both of us all submitted to You, and make a community from our offspring who submitted all to You; And show us our ceremonies, and You turn towards us, indeed, You are Oft-returning, the Merciful.**

The verses 3: 67-68 say: "Ibrahim was neither a Jew nor a Christian, but he was a Truth seeker, a devotee to Lord and he was not among the Mushriks. Indeed, the closest people to Ibrahim are those who follow him, as well as this Prophet (Muhammad) and those who believed, and Lord Allah is believer's Protector". Among Muslims who are reading these verses, only the believers who are testifying and following Adhikr—the Wise Reminder—follow the way of all Prophets including Ibrahim, Moosa, Jesus and Muhammad. After explaining about some of the Prophets Lord says in the verse 21: 92: indeed, this community of yours is a single community; while I am your Lord, therefore, you serve Me alone". Read together the verses 2: 256; 3:104, 110 and 6: 162. See the explanation 1:6.

**129. Our Lord! You depute a Messenger to them from among themselves reciting Your verses upon them and teaching them the Book and Wisdom, and purifying them; indeed, You are the Exalted, the Wise!**

Lord answered for Ibrahim's prayer approximately after 2500 years by deputing Muhammed as Prophet. The verses 62: 2-3 say: "He is the One who deputed an illiterate Messenger to them from among themselves reciting His verses upon them and teaching them about the Book and Wisdom! And indeed, they were in manifest astray before. For other illiterates who have not joined them with, and He is the Exalted, the Wise!" It is told in the verse 41: 41: "Indeed, Adhikr is the Exalted Book". In the verse 3: 58 Adhikr is mentioned as the Wise Reminder. Whoever prays with their soul as: "Oh My Lord! You increase me the knowledge" and reads Adhikr from the beginning to the last, he can enter in the Straightpath. All other Muslims are strayed away from the Straightpath. Read together 6: 153. Out of them hypocrites will enter the Hell even without Trial as mentioned in the verse 4: 145 whereas the disbelievers who are blindly following them will be led to the Hell after Trial as mentioned in the verse 39: 71.

"Indeed, you are the Exalted, the Wise" means Lord Allah the Omniscient have decided earlier whatever happens in the Universe and He is Unquestionable, Totalitarian, Despotic and Dictator to decide when, where and how things to be happened. On the Day of Judgment when all will be questioned, Prophet Jesus will reply as: "Indeed, if You do punish them, they are Your servants, if You do forgive them, Indeed, You are the Exalted, the Wise" as told in the verse 5: 118. The verses 40: 8 and 60: 5 also, end as: "Indeed, you are the Exalted, the Wise". Read together 2: 151. See the explanation 1: 5.

**130. And who would shrink away from the way of life of Ibrahim except someone who fools his own souls? And verily We selected him in this world, and he will be among the honorable ones in the Hereafter.**

The verses 16: 120-122 say: "Indeed, Ibrahim alone was a community himself who devoted to Lord Allah uprightly and he was not among the Mushriks; he was grateful for Lord's favors, Lord chose him and guided him into the Straightpath. We gave him goodness in this world, and he will be the honorable ones in the Hereafter". Though the Jews, Christians and idolaters are rejecting all other Prophets, they aren't rejecting Prophet Ibrahim. But just like today's Muslims, they didn't follow the way of life of Ibrahim which is the way of life of Prophet Muhammad and true believers. The verse 16: 123 says: Then We inspired you to follow the way of Ibrahim, the upright; and he was not among the Mushriks. Today whoever holdfasts Adhikr is only following the single way of life to the Lord. Read together 7: 196. See the explanation 1: 6.

**131. When his Lord told him: "submit whole to Lord", he said: "I have already submitted to my Lord, the Lord of all worlds".**

"submit whole to Lord" means to submit one's soul, life and body to the Lord of the worlds—Allah. I.e. to submit every blessing like wealth, house, children, parents and spouses to the Lord. Read together 27: 44 and 40: 66. See the explanation 1: 1 and 2: 116.

**132. And Ibrahim made bequest upon his sons with It, and so, did Yaqoob: "Oh my sons, indeed, Lord Allah has chosen for you this True way of Life. Then you don't die except in the state of submitting whole to the Lord.**

'Islam' is the only way of life which satisfied for all creatures from the first man Adam to the Last Day by the Creator Lord as told in the verse 3: 19 and 85. The verses 9: 33 and 61: 9 say: "He is the One Who sent His Messenger with Guidance and the True way of life in order to supersede it above all other ways of life, even though it is hateful for the Mushriks". Read together 48: 28. The verse 3: 102 commands the believers: "You keep Lord Allah with the Truth in your hearts, and you shouldn't die except in the state of submitting whole to the Lord". The believer who utilizes Adhikr as the Safeguard will only die seeing the Lord Allah—the Safeguard. Read together 75: 22-23. All other Muslims—the Mushriks—will die by witnessing that indeed, they were disbelievers as told in the verse 7: 37. They will die seeing the Kafir Satan sadly as told in the verses 69: 50 and 75: 24.

Since the 'Permission of Lord' mentioned in the verse 10: 100 is formed as Adhikr, no one can become a believer without It. It is the Safeguard against the

Hell as told in the verse 5: 48 and Ticket to the Paradise as told in 9 verses such as 73: 19 and 76: 29. See the explanation 2: 38, 62 and 91.

**133. Or were you witnesses at the time Yaqoob's death when he asked his sons: "Whom will you serve after my departure?" They all replied: "We shall serve your Deity and the Deity of your forefathers Ibrahim, Ismael and Ishaq; the single Deity alone and we are submitted whole to Him".**

'Ilah' (Deity): - The One to Whom can seek refuge and help, upon Whom one can entrust, only about Whom one can fear; to whom one has to answer about his life. The pledge 'No Deity except Lord Allah' will only be fulfilled by 6236 verses of Adhikr—the Splendid Book. Read together 16: 2; 21: 25; 37: 35 and 47: 19. See the explanation 1:4.

**134. That was a community which has already passed away; they have whatever they earned, and you will have whatever you earned, you will not be questioned about what they were doing.**

This verse is repeated in the verse 2: 141. Each one gets whatever he/ she has earned here in the Hereafter. So, each individual has to prepare Paradise in this 4<sup>th</sup> phase of life in order to inherit It in the 7<sup>th</sup> phase—the Hereafter. The children will not be questioned about their parents. But the parents will be questioned about their children. Therefore, it is the duty of parents to teach their children Adhikr mentioned in the verse 16: 44 before the age of 15<sup>th</sup> so, that they can travel here utilizing It as the Ticket to the Paradise. Read together 7: 37-38. Muslims men and women have read in the verse 2: 286: "For the soul has what it earned and upon her what not earned" which means Muslims who don't earn the Paradise here, will get the Hell in the Hereafter which is not earned by them intentionally. The verse 52: 21 says: "And We shall unite together the believers and their offspring who followed them with faith; We will not deprive anything from their deeds, each and every one is a guarantee for whatever he earned". Read together 74: 38-39. It is told both in the verses 13: 23 and 40: 8 that the believers shall get their righteous offspring, parents and spouses in the Paradise. So, what should one do to get his parents in the Paradise who had died before getting Adhikr? The answer is: "After becoming believer with Adhikr he has to propagate Lord's Message to entire mankind especially to those who didn't receive It, and to plant and to encourage others for planting trees abundantly anywhere whether it is in his own land or not aiming to get a portion of the righteous deeds, and the glorification and praising of creatures to his parents testifying the verses 2: 261 and 4: 85. See explanation 2: 25, 81 and 112.

**135. And they say: "You become a Jew or a Christian in order that you will be guided. You say: "Nay, the 'way of life' of Ibrahim, the upright; and he was not among the Mushriks".**

Each group of Jews and Christians in Medina at the time of Prophet was separately arguing that one would be rightly guided only if he follows their way of life. Today the Jews, Christians or any other people are not saying so. But the hypocrites of different Muslim groups and their Mushrik followers are saying so. They are not following Prophet Ibrahim's or Muhammed's way of life, instead they are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming 30th pseudo-prophet Antichrist. They will be killed by the second coming of Jesus implementing the command of the verses 4: 91; 9: 123; 33: 60-61, 72-73 and 48: 6. The verses 3: 67, 95; 6: 161 and 16: 123 also, end as: "He was not among the Mushriks". See the explanation 2: 111-113 and 120.

**136. You say: "We believed with Lord Allah and what has been revealed upon us, and what has been revealed upon Ibrahim, Ismael, Ishaq, Yaqoob and their tribes and what was given to Moosa and Jesus and what was given to Prophets from their Lord; we don't discriminate anyone from them and we are submitted whole to Him.**

The verse 3: 84 is also, having the same Message. Here the tribes are the 12 tribes mentioned in the verse: 7: 160. That is the offspring of the 10 children of Prophet Yaqoob, and 2 children of Prophet Yoosuf. All Prophets came in Islam and they were commanded to follow Adhikr. So, the believer will not differentiate between any Prophet or any Messenger. Both verses 7: 158 and 34: 28 say: "Prophet Muhammad is sent to entire mankind as a Messenger"; and it is told in the verse 21: 107 that Prophet Muhammad has not been sent except as a Mercy for all worlds".

It is told in verse 19: 58 about the characters of Prophets upon whom Lord's Mercy is bestowed, if they are hearing the verses of Impartial Lord's explained, they will fall down in prostration by crying. Since today, there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer reads Adhikr in the dusk and dawn, and will do this 'Prostration of Recitation' mentioned in 15 verses. That is the mode of prayer in this last period as Lord taught through prophet. Read together 7: 205-206; 42: 13-14 and 98: 4. See the explanation 2: 109.

**137. Then if they believed with the same whatever you believed with, then verily they are guided. And if they turn back, indeed, they are only in schism; so, Lord Allah is enough for you against them, and He is the All-hearing, All-knowing.**

Those who consider Adhikr as Guidance are the real believers. Those who take some parts from It and avoid the rest are not accepting the whole tree of Islam, and they are holding some branches of It. They are the real Kafirs and Mushriks

as explained in the verses 4: 150-151. Here it is told that Lord Allah is enough for the believers against the Kafirs and Mushriks from Muslims. And in the verse 5: 67 it is told that the Lord will defend the believer from mankind. Today, since Adhikr is formed as a Book and Lord is Impartial, the believer should utilize It as a Safeguard against all disasters, calamities, diseases, bloodshed and all evils as well as the Hell. Only 1 in 1000 by utilizing Adhikr will return to Paradise whereas 999 in 1000 will go to the Hell. So, today harmony of mankind is only advised. It can be only achieved by making every one to identify that no one has the right to select the era of birth, death, sex, color, parents, children etc. by utilizing the Wise Reminder—Adhikr. Read together 4: 115; 15: 94-95 and 47: 32. See the explanation 2: 48, 85 and 94-95.

**138. Such is the Lord Allah's Design! Who is better than the one who accepts the Allah's Design and we are only serving Him?**

There is no conversion of religion in Islam, but only forming the belief according to the Lord's Book Husna—Adhikr. That is meant by "Lord Allah's Design". If any Muslim didn't testify the Book Husna, at the time of death the Lord will tell him that 'you were among the disbelievers' as told in the verses 39: 58-59. According to Lord's Book, the Rooh of everyone is of Lord. And among mankind there is only 2 groups—male and female. Believers are serving the Believer Lord Allah whereas the disbelievers are serving the disbeliever Satan. So, believer will return in to the Paradise—Lord' House—whereas disbelievers will return to the Hell—Satan's house. See the explanation 2: 91 and 112-113.

**139. You say: "Do you argue with us about Lord Allah while He is our Lord as well as your Lord? And for us our deeds while for you yours deeds, and we are sincere only to Him".**

The character of believers in the Book is described through the verse 28: 55 as whenever they hear any gossip they shun it and will say: "For us our deeds while for you your deeds; you can seek your way, we don't seek the way of ignorant people". Through the verse 109: 6 Lord commands the Prophet and the believers to declare to the disbelievers: "You have your way of life, while I have the True way of life". Believer always sincerely prays as: "There is no Deity except Lord Allah, we are living sincerely only for him even though the disbelievers are hating it".

This verse points that each and every one should answer in front of Lord individually. All the relationships except under the Light of Adhikr in this world will be in vain and in enmity on the Day of Judgement as told in the verse 43: 67. It is told in the verses 15: 39-40; 37: 40 and 38: 82-83 that Satan has pledged to Lord that he will lead all mankind aimless except those who are living sincerely

for Lord Allah. Therefore, the believer who considers the Lord as Impartial will change his Jinn soul-mate mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 and 59: 16-17 into a believer with Adhikr—the Food, Cloth and Sight of the soul. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 102.

**140. Or are you saying that indeed, Ibrahim, Ismael, Ishaq, Yaqoob and the tribes were Jews or Christians? You ask: "Are you the best knower or Lord Allah?" Who is most unjust than the one who concealed the Witness with him**

Today the odd believer should say to the Muslims who are differentiated into many groups: "Indeed, Ibrahim, Ismael, Ishaq, Yaqoob, Muhammad and their believing followers were following Adhikr—the Straightpath—which is the only Way satisfied by the 'Three Time Knower Allah' from the beginning to the last. Any Muslim among different groups if hides Adhikr (the Witness, Guide and Mercy) after receiving, then Fire is promised to him as told in the verse 11: 17. Both Lord and Adhikr are mentioned as the great Witness in the verse 6: 19.

Those who don't judge in his individual, family and social life with the Adhikr are the disbelievers, wrongdoers and transgressors as told in the verses 5: 44, 45 and 47 respectively. Today Adhikr is the Witness from the Lord for entire worlds. So, whoever hides and rejects It are the most unjust. That is why it is told that Trust—Adhikr—is revealed in order to punish the hypocritical men and women as well as Mushrik men and women as told in the verses 33: 72-73. These Mujirim people are serving Satan since they have forgotten Adhikr and Lord as told in the verses 7: 40 and 36: 59-62. These worthless people are the fuel of the Fire from mankind as told in the verses 3: 10; 48: 6 and 98: 6. Read together 25: 18 and 29-31. See the explanation 2: 85 and 121.

**141. That was a community which has already passed away; they will have whatever they earned, and you will have whatever you earned, you will not be questioned about what they were doing.**

See the explanation 2: 134. All the Messengers, Prophets and believers are included in Believer Lord's party mentioned in the verses 5: 56; 58: 22, and are following Adhikr—the only Straightpath to the Lord mentioned in 9 verses 1: 5; 2: 142; 3: 51; 4: 68, 175; 6: 39, 126, 153; 36: 61. The Muslims who are deviated from the Straightpath are included in Satan's party mentioned in the verse 58: 19; and are serving Satan as explained in the verse 2: 14. See the explanation 1: 6-7.

**142. Foolish people from mankind will certainly ask that what made them turn from the Qibla which they had used. You say: "To Lord Allah belongs the east and the west; He guides whomever He wishes into the Straightpath".**

**143. And just like that We have made you a community justly balanced in order that you may act as witnesses upon mankind just like the Messenger witnessed upon you. And We didn't make Qibla which you had except for that We have to Know who is following the Messenger from the one who is turning upon his heels. And indeed, that event was an intolerable matter except upon those whom Lord Allah has guided! And Allah doesn't intend to make your faith fruitless. Indeed, Allah is Kind and Merciful towards mankind.**

**144. Verily We are seeing you turning your face to the sky, So, We shall turn you to the Qibla that you are satisfied with; so, you turn your face towards the sacred Masjid; wherever you are then all of you turn your faces towards It. And indeed, those have been given the Book, surely, they know that indeed, It is the Truth from their Lord; while Allah is not heedless of whatever they are doing.**

Ka'ba in Mecca is the first House of Lord Allah as well as the only Qibla (concentration point) for entire mankind. After the period of Ibrahim, Islam was propagated through the Prophets like Ishaq (the son of Ibrahim), Yaqoob (the son of Ishaq), Yoosuf (the son of Yaqoob), Moosa, Haroon, Dawood, Sulaiman, Zakaria, Yahya and Jesus. The children of Israel who deviated from the Straightpath formed various groups. The Jews didn't accept Prophet Jesus. They even boasted that they crucified Jesus—Lord's Messenger. The Christians instead of serving Lord alone started to serve and invoke Jesus arguing that Jesus is the son of Lord. They even argued that the Lord is 3 in 1 (father, son and holy spirit). Thus, they also, were deviated from the Straightpath.

At Mecca, the offspring of Prophet Ismael gradually strayed and installed about 360 idols of great peoples like Latha, Uzza, Manatha, Prophet Ibrahim and Ismael in the Ka'ba. Thus, when the whole world became dark and about to be destroyed, Lord Allah deputed Muhammed as the last Messenger and Prophet with the Light (Adhikr) for entire world as mentioned in the verses 7: 157-158. After 12 years of Islamic propagation in Mecca, he and followers with him were forced to flee from Mecca to Medina.

Naturally Prophet and followers had relationship with those who were given Book before (Jews and Christians). Because of this and the idols installed at Ka'ba, Lord ordered Prophet and followers to turn towards 'Baithul Muqadas' in Palestine as Qibla. Lord inspired Prophet to pray for changing the Qibla into Ka'ba in Mecca, thus, after 17 months it was happened. Since Lord is the 'Three Time Knower' the changing of Qibla was not happened for Knowing to the Lord who are following prophet and not following prophet. But it was in order to realize for Prophet and believers that who is actually following the Messenger and who are turning back from him. For the hypocrites in Medina, the changing of Qibla was an un tolerable matter.

'Wherever you are, then all of you turn your faces towards It' means whenever and wherever you are, you turn towards the Qibla with your hearts. See the explanation 2: 150.

Prophet foretold: "After 30 years of my departure Islam will be deteriorated. Then Qur'an reading people will be of 3 groups. (1) Fujjar who eat the body of the Book, (2) Kafirs who hide the Book knowingly. (3) The believer who follows and testifies the 'do's and don'ts of the Book'". Both in the verses 2: 143 and 22: 78 believers are commanded to witness Prophet's life among mankind. Today as there is not a group of believers anywhere but the groups of Kafir hypocrites and Fujjar are present everywhere in the world, it is impossible to witness Prophet's life in all aspects among mankind.

Lord taught through Prophet on the day of 'Farewell-pilgrimage' that "During the Last Days, the believer should stay by holding fast Adhikr with his molar teeth". To form belief, the believer will read Adhikr especially in the dusk and dawn and will do the single prolonged 'prostration of Recitation'. He will help Lord by propagating Adhikr—His Message—throughout the world in order to utilize It as the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium. He will also, indulge in doing and promoting organic farming and planting trees aiming the welfare of 1000 communities of creatures. See the explanation 1: 5 and 2: 111-113.

**145. And even though you submit any evidence to the people who were given the Book, they would not follow your 'Qibla', and you are not the follower of their 'Qibla', and some among them are not the followers of others 'Qibla'. If you follow their whims after the Knowledge is come to you, then indeed, you are among the wrongdoers.**

The 'Three Time Knower Lord' fixed Ka'ba in Mecca as the 'Qibla' for the entire worlds. Muhammed is the last Messenger and Prophet among the 313 Messengers. Islam is completed through him. The authority of Mecca has to observe the new moon and has to fix the fasting day, Eid days, Hajj day etc., and the whole world should follow that. Then only Ka'ba becomes the Qibla, and the Muslims become the real followers of Muhammed.

But today the Muslims are deviated into many groups and they became the original Kafirs as explained in the verses 4: 150-151. Each group among them are rejoicing with whatever they have. Muslims of each nation are fixing the days of fasting and Eids by observing the new moon from their locality. Thus, they are observing fasting and Eids in different days throughout the world. There by they became Mushriks without accepting the Omnipotence of Lord. This

worthless people mentioned in the verse 25: 18 don't even know that the day is not differed anywhere in the world.

The Splendid Book Adhikr mentioned in the verses 25: 19; 16: 44 and 41: 41 is revealed in order to punish the hypocritical men and women, and the Mushriks men and women as told in the verses 33: 72-73; 48: 6 and 98: 6. Lord says by calling the believers through the verse 3: 100: "If you obey any group among the Muslims they would turn you back as disbelievers after you have believed". Today if the believer obeys whims and way of life of Muslims, he will become the wrongdoer. Through the verses 9: 73; 22: 78; 25: 52 and 66: 9 the believer is commanded not to obey the disbelievers, and to do Jihad against them with Adhikr.

The 'Knowledge' mentioned in this verse is Adhikr. Read together 6:116. See the explanation 2: 78-79 and 120.

**146. Those to whom We have given the Book recognize It just like they recognize their own sons. And indeed, a group among them conceal the Truth even while they are knowing It.**

This verse is revealed about the Jews and Christians during Prophet's period. That time Adhikr was not codified in the form of a Book. But today Lord's Book mentioned in the verse 15: 9 is codified as a Book named 'Adhikr'. It contains all the previous 312 Books and their upright Explanations as mentioned in the verses 16: 44 and 89. From Adhikr one has to recognize the 'Three Time Knower Lord', Satan, Prophet Muhammed, Qibla, His Book and even himself more than he knows about his son. The verse 21:10 says: "Indeed, We have sent down a Book to you in which about you are remembered, don't you think utilizing your intelligence?" Adhikr is the Balance and Insight in order to confirm oneself that he is a believer (vicegerent of Believer Lord) or he is a Kafir (vicegerent of Kafir Satan). It is told in the verse 10: 100 that without the Permission of Lord—Adhikr—no one becomes a believer. Remember that Lord Allah is Impartial.

The Qur'an reading hypocritical transgressors who have been killed by the Lord know all these facts. But they knowingly hide it from common people. They are not learning and teaching Adhikr, instead they are reading and teaching the books written by the creatures. Thus, they are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. Read together 6: 20; 9: 67 and 10: 33. See the explanation 2: 6-7 and 121.

**147. The Truth is from your Lord, so, you should not be among the doubters.**

This verse is repeated in the verse 3: 60. Truth mentioned in the verse is Adhikr. As Adhikr is Truth of Assured Certainty, there should not be any doubt regarding

any matter of past, present and future. But Muslims who are the Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40 and 32: 12, 22 will not testify or follow Adhikr. They will wail on the Day of Judgment as: "Oh our Lord, we have seen the scene of the Hell and we heard its mourning, so, send back us to the worldly life in order to do righteous deeds, indeed, we have got confirmed belief" as told in the verse 32: 12. The verse 10: 94 says: "If you are having any doubt about whatever We have sent down into you, then you ask to those who are reading the Books before you; verily you have received the Truth from your Lord, so, you shouldn't be among the doubters". The verse 11: 17 ends as: "So, you shouldn't be doubtful about It, indeed, It is the Truth from your Lord, but most of mankind are not believing".

It is commanded through the verse 17: 81 to say: "Truth has arrived, and falsehood is perished; indeed, falsehood is to be perished". The verse 34: 49 also, commands to say: "Truth has arrived, and the falsehood will neither begin nor repeat". See the explanation of the "Truth" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 119.

**148. And each individual has a goal to which he turns him to it. So, all of you proceed towards good things. Wherever you may be, Lord Allah will bring all of you together; indeed, Allah is Capable upon each and everything.**

Each and everyone has a goal. Since Adhikr is formed as a Book today, each individual has to decide his destiny utilizing It as a Balance and Criterion. Therefore, male or female who received Adhikr should confirm that he is 1 in 1000 to the Paradise, otherwise he will be among the 999 in 1000 to the Hell. So, the believer will judge in his individual, family and social life with Adhikr—the Truth—in this world itself. All other Muslims who do not so, are the real disbelievers, wrongdoers and transgressors as explained in the verse 2: 113.

The verse 53: 39 says: "And man has nothing except the deeds with intention". Whatever deed man does, Lord Who is the Knower of the state of chests observes the aim of his deed and will reward accordingly. That is why Lord taught through Prophet: "Don't recite the Qur'an without knowing Its content". Any deed without the remembrance of Lord with Adhikr will be for the Kafir Satan. All the deeds after the 15<sup>th</sup> age of everyone's life is being recorded in the 'Recording Book' fastened around everyone's neck. And on the Day of Judgment when all the creatures including mankind are gathered together, it will be said to him/ her: "You read your own 'Recorded Book', you are enough on this Day for your Trial" as told in the verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-64; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6 and 78: 29-30. So, the believer follows and testifies the Best Book Adhikr in this world and utilizes It as Safeguard against the Hell and Ticket for returning to the Paradise. Read together 3: 133-136, 181-182; 32: 14, 19; 35: 32 and 59:

18. See the explanation "Aim of life" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 1: 5-6 and 2: 25, 107.

**149. And to wherever you started forth, then you turn your face towards the Scared Masjid. And indeed, It is the Truth from your Lord, and Lord Allah is not heedless about all of you are doing.**

**150. And to wherever you started forth, then you turn your face towards the Scared Masjid; and wherever all of you are, then turn your faces towards It, in order that people will not have any argument against you, except for those among them who are wrongdoers. So, you fear them not, but you fear Me alone in order to fulfill My Favors upon you, and you might be rightly guided.**

The life of believers should always be concentrated on Lord Allah. The Qibla is situated in the center of Earth as a symbol of Lord. It is made in order to form unity and harmony among mankind. So, the believer wherever and whenever he may be, he will turn towards It with his heart. It is virtue to sit looking Lord's Book 'Dhikree' as well as Ka'ba as told by Prophet. In other words, whoever is not seeing or hearing Dhikree after receiving It, he is the disbeliever into the Hell as mentioned in the verses 18: 100-101. Every deed of believer like prayer, fasting, Hajj and Umra should be concentrating the Qibla by soul. The aim of situating Qibla is in order not to have any argument for mankind in the unity of Islam and Oneness of Lord. The unjust wrongdoers mentioned in the verses 25: 27-29; 62: 5 and 32: 22 will never approve the Truth and Qibla. So, the believer should not fear any creature especially the human devil hypocrites. The believers will holdfast Lord by holding fast Adhikr—the Unbreakable Rope extended from Paradise to the Earth as told in the verses 22: 77-78. Believer prays in the dusk and dawn after the single 'Prostration of Recitation' as: "I am satisfied with Allah being Lord, Islam being my way of life and Muhammad being the Messenger and Prophet". The verses 2: 53; 3: 103; 7: 158; 16: 15 and 43: 10 also, end as: "And you might be rightly guided". Read together 2: 177 and 186. See the explanation 2: 56 and 85.

**151. Just like We have sent a Messenger in you from among yourselves explaining My verses upon you, and purifying you, and teaching you the Book and the Wisdom, and teaching you what you have not been knowing.**

This verse teaches that the purpose of appointing Prophet Muhammed and Qibla is the same. It is in order to know for the Prophet and believers who are following the Straightpath and who are not. But today Muslims who are reading these verses don't follow Prophet or Qibla, instead they are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. Thus, these Mujirims are serving Satan instead of Lord Allah. Since they hide and reject Adhikr—the Three Time Knowledge from Lord—their concept about Lord is

wrong. As told in the verse 7: 176 they will not change their attitude whether they are reminded or not. Antichrist will be killed by Jesus, and the worst creatures mentioned in the verse 8: 22 and 98: 6 will be killed by the 'other people' who will approve Islam as explained in the verse 2: 54. See the explanation 2: 129-132.

**152. Then you remember Me, I will remember you; and you be grateful to Me, and not be ungrateful to Me.**

The verse teaches to remember Lord always with the soul. As soul is from Him, He will remember us back. One should change his soul-mate Jinn mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 into a believer utilizing Adhikr—the Truth. Then only he can keep the Lord in heart. Remember that Adhikr is the Food, Cloth and Sight of the soul-mate. Those who are endowed with intelligence will always remember Lord in their standing, walking, sitting and laying as told in the verses 3: 190-191. The believers are commanded to remember the Lord more and more in order to prosper as told in the verse 62: 10. It is told in the verse 76: 3 that Lord has given each man the freedom either to be grateful or ungrateful. One can be a grateful believer with the Wise Reminder mentioned in the verse 3: 58. The verse 7: 205 commands the Prophet and the believers to remember the Lord with the soul beseeching and fearing in the dusk and dawn without making noise; and not to be among the heedless. Read together 4: 103; 33: 35 and 63: 9.

Muslims by misunderstanding these verses are gathering together for uttering through loud speakers: "There is no Deity except Allah". Actually, these Mujirims are serving Satan as told in the verses 7: 40 and 36: 59-62. They become worthless people by forgetting Adhikr as told in the verse 25: 18. Their hypercritical leaders changed Lord's Favor Adhikr into denial and made Halal (permissible) the Hell (house of worthless) to the followers as told in the verses 14: 28-30. Lord commanded Prophet and today the believer through the verses 33: 1 and 48 not to obey these hypocrites and disbelievers. The hypocrites are misinterpreting Lord's verses according to their whims. So, it is warned in the verse 4: 140: "Indeed, Lord Allah will gather the hypocrites and their listeners altogether in the Hell". The odd believer 1 in 1000 is commanded to do Jihad (strenuous strive) with Adhikr—the Safeguard—against the hypocrites and the Kafir followers as told in the verses 9: 73 and 25: 52. See the explanation "Dhikra" and "Dhikree" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 85.

**153. Oh you who believed! you seek help with patience and prayer. Indeed, Lord Allah is with those who are having patience.**

Swalath (prayer) is commanded to the believers only. Without Adhikr—Permission of Lord—no one becomes a believer as told in the verse 10: 100. Prayer is to maintain the Book Dhikree as told in the verse 20: 14. To everyone

who does Swalath without testifying the Book Dhikree, at the time of death Lord will tell him: "You didn't testify the Truth, so, you didn't perform Swalath, but you rejected and turned back" as told in the verses 75: 31-32. Read together 38: 58-59.

The servant is most close to his Lord in prostration. So, today the odd believer should read Adhikr in the dusk and dawn, and do the prolonged "Prostration of Recitation" seeking for help and forgiveness to his Lord as mentioned in the verse 7: 205. Those who are having patience means those who are preferring the eternal Hereafter than this temporary worldly life. They are confident that the 'Three Time Knower Lord' is Oft-watching over them, and with His remembrance not any harm shall affect them on the Earth or sky. Since today Adhikr—the Safeguard—is formed as the Splendid Book, anyone who holdfasts It, no harm will affect him from anything. Thus, they can holdfast Lord Allah, the Best Master and the Best Helper as told in the verse 22: 78.

Muslims who are reading these verses by rejecting the Book Dhikra have become aimless and heedless. So, their appeal will not be responded, instead it will increase astray as told in the verses 13: 14 and 40: 50. The verse 16: 128 say: "Indeed, Lord is with those who are heedful and who are living under the Light of the Best Book". The verse 8: 46 also, end as: "Indeed, Lord Allah is with those who are having patience". Both the verses 2: 249 and 8: 66 end as: "And Lord Allah is with those who are having patience". Read together 3: 200; 41: 35 and 46: 35. See the explanation 2: 43-45 and 132.

**154. And you don't say about the one who is killed in the way of Lord Allah as: "They are dead!"; nay they are living even though you perceive it not.**

The battle Bad'r was taken place in order to realize whether the Truth is with the believers or with the disbelievers of Mecca as told in the verses 8: 19 and 41. The battle of Uh'd was taken place to identify the hypocrites and the believers among the Muslims of Medina as told in the verses 3: 166-167. This verse is revealed as a reply to the sayings of hypocrites about the martyrs: "If they had obeyed us and had kept away from the battle, they would not have been killed". The aimless hypocrites are thinking and propagating that by the death, everything is finished. They are knowingly hiding Adhikr—the Criterion and Balance—with which one can identify the believer and the disbeliever. They are those who will enter the Hell even without Trial as told in the verse 4: 145.

The believer who follows and testifies the Best Book Adhikr is having the aim of life. He believes and teaches others that the eternal life will be started by the death. And so, he engages in preparing Paradise here in the 4<sup>th</sup> phase in order to inherit It in the 7<sup>th</sup> phase testifying the verses 3: 133-136.

Since today there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no war or killing with weapons. Instead the odd believer should do Jihad with Adhikr—the Strong Weapon against the hypocrites and their blind followers testifying the verses 9: 73; 25: 52 and 66:9. Through the verse 14: 30 the believer is ordered to say to these worthless people as: “You enjoy here a little, indeed, your returning is into the Fire”. He will propagate Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium -throughout the world especially to the other people who have not received It.

The original Kafir Muslims who are bearing the Book like burden carrying donkeys are neither utilizing It themselves nor giving it to others to utilize, thus, they are ruining none except themselves, but they perceive it not as explained in the verse 6: 26. Read together 3: 168-172; 16: 20-22 and 35: 14. See the explanation 2: 9-12 and 94-96.

**155. And indeed, We shall test you with something of fear, hunger, shortage of wealth, persons and crops. And announce the Glad Tidings to those who are having patience.**

**156. They are those who, whenever any calamity strikes them will say: “Indeed, we belong to Lord Allah, and indeed, into Him we are returning”.**

**157. Such are those upon whom bestowed the Blessings and the Mercy from their Lord, and such are those who are rightly guided.**

The mankind created in the Paradise is deputed to Earth in order to test them with whatever is provided to them as told both in the verse 5: 48 and 6: 165. In the verse 21: 35 says: “Each and every soul will taste the death, and Lord will test you with evils and good as a testament; and into Us you all will be returned”. Read together 3: 185-186. The verses 29: 2-3 say: “Are mankind reckoning that they will be left alone just because they say, indeed, we believed, without they are tested? Verily, We have tested those before them, then indeed, Lord knows those who are Truthful and indeed, He knows those who are liars”. Read together 17: 36 and 76:2.

Therefore, the believers who are holding fast Adhikr—the Safeguard—will have the confidence that they will not be affected by any calamity, disaster, disease and even the Hell. They are utilizing Adhikr as the Ticket to the Paradise, and are having the consciousness: “We are nothing and we have nothing. Everything belongs to Lord of the worlds”. So, the odd believer will help Lord by propagating the Message Adhikr to entire world and thus, Lord will help him back as told in the verses 22: 40; 47: 7 and 61: 14. Read together 5: 94; 11: 7; 18: 7 and 67: 2. See the explanation 1: 1; 2: 2-5, 8 and 147-148.

**158. Indeed, Safa and Marva are among the symbols of Lord Allah. Then anyone who does pilgrimage to the House or visits It, upon him there is no blame if he**

**runs along between them. And anyone who does voluntarily any good, indeed, Allah is Appreciative, Knowing.**

See the explanation 2: 124. In order to remind running of 'Hajara'—wife of Prophet Ibrahim—in search of drinking water for the child Ismael is included in Hajj and in Umra after encompassing the Ka'ba for 7 times.

The ancestors of Prophet Ismael gradually became strayed from the Straightpath and began to worship idols. They installed idol 'Asafa' on the mount Safa and idol named 'Na-ila' on mount Marva'. The idols 'Asafa' was of a man while 'Na-ila' was of a woman. Both of them had fornicated in Ka'ba forgetting the sacredness of the Masjid. So, Lord Allah transformed them into stone. About this fact in the verse 36: 67 Lord says: "If it had been Our Will, We would have fixed them in their place so, that they would be unable to move to-and-fro". See the explanation 2: 66. Read together 5: 60. The 'Three Time Knower Lord' knows the innermost feelings of his servants and He is Acquainted Observing them.

Even though Hajj and Umra are commanded to mankind, without being a believer with the Permission of Lord—Adhikr—any deed such as prayer, fasting and charity will not be accepted. Today believer should holdfast Adhikr with his molar teeth as taught through Prophet during the 'Farewell-pilgrimage'. See the explanation 2: 144.

**159. Indeed, those who are concealing whatever We have sent down from Explanations and from the Guidance, after We have explained for mankind in the Book; such are the ones whom Lord Allah cursed, and the cursers entitled to curse.**

**160. Except for those who repented, reformed and disclosed; then such are the ones upon whom I will turn, and I am the Oft-returning, the Merciful!**

The verses 87: 9-13 say: "Then you remind, if Dhikra (Reminder) may be useful. Certainly, you will remind the one who is fearful, indeed, the unluckiest will abstain It, the one who will be roasted in the great Fire; then he will not die and live in it". The verse 16: 44 says: "All the Messengers were sent with Scriptures and their Explanations, and We have sent down into you this Adhikr (Reminder) in order that you may reveal among mankind What We sent down to them, and in order that they may meditate and reflect".

The human devil hypocrites are those who are concealing Lord's Book Adhikr which is sent down for entire mankind. It is told in the verse 48: 6 that World Triumph will occur for believers in order to punish the hypocritical men and women, and the Mushrik men and Mushrik women who are having evil thoughts about the Lord, upon them will have evil consequence, Lord Allah's wrath is

happened upon them, and He has cursed them; and Hellfire is kept prepared for them, what an evil returning place. It is told in the verses 32: 72-73: "The Trust Adhikr is revealed in order to punish the hypocritical men and women, and the Mushrik men and Mushrik women, and in order to turn Lord Allah upon believing men and believing women; and Lord is Oft-forgiving, the Merciful". In the verse 4: 145-146 it is told that the hypocrites will enter the bottom of the fire even without Trial, except those who are repenting, reforming, holding fast with Lord Allah (holding fast Adhikr) and sincerely devoted their life to the Lord; so, that they are with believers. Read together 10: 33 and 63: 1-4.

**161. Indeed, those who are disbelievers, and died by hiding the verses repeatedly. Such are the ones upon whom Lord Allah's curse, Angels' curse and whole mankind's curse.**

**162. They will live there in forever, punishment will not be lightened upon them, nor will they be given respite.**

The wrongdoing hypocrites who hide Lord's verses and their followers who reject after receiving It will witness against themselves that they were disbelievers at the time of death as per the verse 7: 37, and on the Day of Judgment as per the verse 6: 130. Any Muslim if didn't testify the Best Book Adhikr, at the time of his death Lord will tell him: "Verily you have received My verses, you rejected Them, and you acted arrogantly, and you were among the Kafirs" as told in the verse 39: 59.

It is told in the verses 40: 49-50 that the inmates of the Fire (arrogant hypocrites and their weaklings) will appeal the guards of the Hell (Angels) for lightening the punishment for a day. Then the Angels will reply: "Hadn't Messengers among you come to you with Explanations?" The inmates will say: "Yes they had", Angels will say: "Then you yourselves appeal"; the appeals of disbelievers will not increase except astray. Lord Allah's curse is affected upon the Qur'an reading Fужjar and Kafirs since they are carrying Lord's Book as burden carrying donkeys as told in the verse 62: 5. The similitude of both the hypocrites who hide Adhikr and their followers who reject It is that of a dog which will not change its mood whether disturbed or not as told in the verse 7: 176. By rejecting Lord's Book, these Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40; 32: 12; 26: 99, 200 are serving and helping the cursed Satan as told in the verses 36: 59-62.

Angels brought Lord's Book Adhikr as the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium. Moreover, It is the Safeguard against the Hell as well as the Ticket for returning to the Paradise. It is meant for entire mankind as told in the verses 6: 89-90; 7: 157-158; 21: 107; 25: 1; 34: 28 and 38: 87. Among the Muslims who inherited Lord's Book Adhikr as told in the verse 35: 32, the

hypocrites who hide It and the Mushriks who reject It are the ones who wronged to their own souls and are to the hell without trial and after trial respectively, while the fore running believers and the moderate believers among them who propagate It are to the Paradise without trial and after Trial respectively. Read together 16: 105-109. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 141.

**163. And your Deity is one Deity alone, no Deity except He, the Impartial, the Merciful.**

Prophet taught that this verse and the verse 3: 2 include among the 'Most Glorious Names of Lord Allah'. For Deity see the explanation 2: 132-133. See the explanation 1:2 and 4.

**164. Indeed, in the creation of Heaven and Earth, and in the alternation of night and day, and in the ships sailing along the sea with the benefits for mankind, and in the water Lord Allah sent down from the sky, then with it revives the Earth after its death, and in the scattering of each and every beast on it, in the rhythm of winds, and the clouds which are driven between the Sky and Earth, are indeed, signs for the people who utilize their intelligence.**

The wise men who are utilizing their intelligence have enough lessons in the creation of Heaven and Earth, and in the alternation of night and day. They will find the one and only Creator behind the creations, and the alternation of night and day. They always remember Lord and glorify the Lord. They will always will meditate and reflect by soul: "Oh our Lord! You didn't create all these aimlessly, and you keep away us from the punishment of Fire with Adhikr—the Safeguard" as told in the verses 3: 190-191. They will not bow down before any of His creation like sun, moon, stars, beasts etc. as told in the verses 22: 18 and 41: 37. They will focus the Qibla wherever and whenever they are. It is told in the verse 45: 22: "Lord Allah created the Universe with the Truth in order to reward each and every soul with whatever it earned". See the "Aim of Life" in the Introduction of Adhikr.

Lord taught mankind about the ship floating and sailing through the sea. Even though the iron sinks in the water, the ships made of iron will not sink. The verses 31: 29-31 say: "Didn't you see indeed, Lord dissolves the night in the day, and the day dissolves in the night, and subjected the sun and the moon, each and everything moves into the fixed destiny, and indeed, Lord is well Acquainted of whatever you are doing. That is because indeed, Lord Allah, He is the Truth, and indeed, whatever you are invoking besides Him is false. And indeed, Lord, He is the Supreme Greatest. Didn't you see indeed, the ship sailing along the sea with the favor of Lord in order to show you from His signs; indeed, there are

signs in it for each and every one who is patient and grateful". Read together 17: 66. See the explanation 2: 147-148.

When the rain is showered into a dry and dead land, it stimulates and swells, seeds and weeds will be germinated, and thereby living beings like beetles, honeybees, ants and ant-eaters takes birth. This phenomenon reminds the wise men that the Wise Lord will resurrect the dead one Day as told in the verses 41: 39. It is told in the verse 30: 19 "Lord brings out the living from the dead, and brings out the dead from the living, and He gives life to the Earth after its death, just like that you all will be brought out". And it is told in the verse 30: 24: "And among Lord's signs that He is sending down water from the sky, and then He gives life to the Earth with it after its death; indeed, in it there are signs for those who are utilizing their intelligence". It is told in the verses 50: 9-11: "Lord is sending down blessing water from the sky and is producing with it gardens and harvesting grains, and date palms with bunches of dates as the sustenance for the servants; with it He gives life to the dead land, just like is your resurrection". It is told in the verse 29: 63: "If you ask them Who sent down water from the sky, then gives with it life to the Earth after its death, certainly they will say: 'Lord Allah'; then you declare: 'Praise is to the Lord', but most of them are not utilizing their intelligence". Read together 27: 60; 32: 27 and 39: 21. See the explanation 2: 44.

Our knowledge about living beings even in a room in houses is very limited. As taught by Lord through Messenger Muhammed being the explanation of the verse 6: 38, out of 1000 communities of creatures in the world 400 communities including mankind are in the land while 600 communities are in the water. Lord has taught the mode of prayer, praising and glorification of Him for each and every creature as told in the verses 17: 44 and 24: 41. Each creature is prostrating the Lord as told in the verses 16: 49 and 22: 18. Read together 27: 18-19 and 88: 17. See the explanation 2: 33.

There are several kinds of winds. The breeze before arrival of rain, the storm that makes disaster, whirlwind, sandstorm, dry fire wind, cold wind, etc. Pollination is taken place through the wind as told in the verse 15: 22. The wind is used to produce electricity with which mankind has several benefits. Lord has sent down Adam and Eve from Heaven to Earth by the rhythmic balance of the wind. Lord has risen up Prophet Jesus and Prophet Idirees to Heaven by whirlwind.

Having caused to die Uzair for hundred years Lord resurrected him to show how the dead is resurrected. Lord resurrected and gave life to his donkey which was used as his vehicle by a rhythmic wind as explained in the verse 2: 269. The 'A'ad', the people of Prophet Hood was destroyed by a dry and barren wind as

told in the verses 41: 15-16 and 69: 6-8. If there is no air circulation, life is impossible. Read together 45: 3-5.

There are mountains among the clouds just like that of on Earth as told in the verse 24: 43. The clouds are scattered into different directions by winds which cause for raining. By condensing the clouds to huge masses of ice, Lord can punish by throwing it upon whom He wishes. It is asked in the verse 67: 17: "Do you feel secure that Lord will not send a violent wind from the sky?" All the punishments are happening when mankind becomes wrongdoers by forgetting Adhikr and repudiating about the Lord as told in the verses 29: 47-49. See the explanation 2: 152.

**165. And among mankind there are some who adopt others besides Lord Allah, they like them just as they should like Allah. Those who believe are strong in liking Allah; if the wrongdoers see, while they are seeing the punishment, indeed, all powers belongs to Allah, and indeed, Allah is severe in punishment.**

The wrongdoers mentioned here are the hypocrites and their blind followers who read 6236 verses of the Book. All these verses are revealed in order to submit that there is no Deity except Lord Allah—the Lord of the worlds, the Sovereign. In these Last Days, the believers should holdfast Adhikr with the molar teeth as Lord commanded through Prophet on the day of Farewell-pilgrimage. The heedful are those who are following the do's and don'ts of the Book. They utilize Adhikr as the Safeguard against all disasters, calamities, diseases and Hellfire. The heedful who are considering Lord as Impartial pray as: "Oh, our Lord! You grant unto us our spouses and offspring delighting for our eyes and make us the leaders for the heedful" as told in the verse 25: 74. The verse 32: 4 says: "Lord Allah is the One Who created heavens, the Earth and all things in between them in 6 days and established on the Throne; you have no Protector or interceder besides Him, will you not remind others in heart's language?". No one becomes a believer except with the Permission of Lord—Adhikr—as told in the verses 10: 100 and 33: 46. Without being a believer no deed will be accepted and prayers will not be responded as told in the Verses 2: 186; 7: 8-9; 18: 103-106; 25: 23 and 47: 8-9. The verse 32: 22 says: "Who is more unjust than the one who is reminded with Adhikr, and then neglect about It; indeed, We will revenge these Mujirims". On the Day of Judgment these unjust wrongdoers will wail as: "Woe to me! If I hadn't selected so-and-so, as my intimate friend, verily he strayed me from Adhikr after It has reached me. And Satan was a traitor to mankind" is told in the verse 25: 29. Read together 6: 19 and 10: 17. See the explanation 1: 7.

**166. When those who have been followed are freed from those who have been following, and they would see the punishment, and all their relations between them would be cut off.**

**167. And those who have been following will say: "Indeed, if we had a chance, then we would free ourselves from among them just like they have freed themselves from us"! Thus, Lord Allah will show them their deeds as cause of sorrow upon them, and they will never come out of the Fire!**

The scene of quarrelling, blaming, arguing and cursing between hypocrites and their blind followers in the Fire is warned in this verse. So, for Muslims the read, heard and touched verses will argue and witness against them, and will push them into the Hell. Today these wrongdoers are carrying the Book like burden carrying donkeys as told in the verse 62: 5. The following verses denotes about such Mujirims:

(1) The verse 4: 140: "Verily We have revealed upon you in the Book, if you hear the verses of Lord being denied and mocked, then you don't sit there with them until they involve in any other speech; (if you sit there) indeed, you are just like them. Indeed, Lord Allah will gather the hypocrites and the disbelievers altogether in the Hell".

(2) The verse 14: 21: "They all will be unveiled before Lord on a Day. Then the weaklings will say to the arrogant leaders: 'Indeed, we had been following you, are you able to avert from us anything from the punishment of Allah?' They will reply: 'If Allah had guided us, verily we would have guided you. It is the same for us whether we quarrel or be patient; nobody is there to save us'".

(3) The verses 26: 91-102: "The hades will be placed for the aimless, and it will be asked to them: 'Where are they that you were serving besides Lord Allah? Can they help you or can they help themselves?' Then you stack them (followers), the aimless (leaders) and all gangs of the Iblis in the Hades. They will say quarreling each other: 'By Lord, indeed, we were in obvious astray while we adopted equals to Lord of the worlds for you, and none led us astray except the Mujirims (madmen). Then none is there for us as intercessors, nor any friend who testify the Truth. Then indeed, if we have a chance, we would be among the believers".

(4) The verses 28: 62-64: "And on the Day, He will call out them and ask: 'Where are my associates whom you have been claiming?' Then those upon whom the charge is pronounced will say: 'Our Lord, these are the ones whom we made aimless! We have made them aimless just as we ourselves were aimless. We absolve ourselves into you, it was not us they have been serving'. It will be said to them: 'You call your associates', then they will call them; then they will not respond to them, and they will see the punishment. If they had been guided".

(5) The verses 33: 66-68: "On the Day when their faces will be twisted in the Fire, they will say: 'Woe to us! If we had only obeyed the Lord and obeyed the

Messenger'. And will say: 'Our Lord! Indeed, we obeyed our chiefs and our arrogant leaders, then they led us astray from the Straightpath. Our Lord! You give them double punishment and curse them with a very great curse".

(6) The verses 34: 31-33: "And the disbelievers say: 'We will never believe with this Qur'an nor with the One before It. And if you are seeing the condition of these wrongdoers made to stand before their Lord, they will throw one another with the words of blame. The weaklings will tell the arrogant ones: 'If you were not there, we would have been believers'. The arrogant ones will tell the weaklings: 'Did we obstruct you from the Guidance after It had reached you? Nay, you were the Mujirims'. The weaklings will say the arrogant ones: 'Nay, there was day-night plotting when you commanded us to disbelieve in Lord and setup equals to Him. They will conceal their regret when they see the punishment; and We will put yokes around the necks of these disbelievers. Will they be rewarded except for what they had been doing?"

(7) The verses 37: 28-34: "The weaklings will say: 'Indeed, it was you who used to come to us from the right side'. The arrogant ones will say: 'Nay, you were not believers; we had not any authority upon you; nay, you had been such a rebellious people. Thus, Our Lord's word has been applicable upon us; indeed, we have to taste (the punishment). Thus, we had made you aimless, indeed, we were aimless'. Then indeed, on that Day they will be associating in the punishment. Indeed, We will do so, with the Mujirims".

(8) The verses 40: 47-50: "When they are quarreling in the Fire, the weaklings will tell the arrogant ones: 'Indeed, we were following you, then are you able to reduce a portion from the Fire for us?' The arrogant leaders will say: 'Indeed, we, each and every one are in it, indeed, Lord Allah has judged among His servants.' And inmates of the Fire will ask the keepers of Hell (Angels): 'You appeal to your Lord to lighten a day of the punishment from us'. Then keepers will ask: 'Hadn't the Messengers come to you with Explanations?' Inmates will say: 'Of course, they had'. Then the keepers will say: 'Then you yourself appeal, and the prayer of Kafirs increases nothing except astray".

(9) The verses 41: 26-29: "Those who are disbelievers will say: 'You don't hear this Reading (Adhikr), and you make noises therein so, that you may succeed'. And We will make the disbelievers taste the severe punishment, and We will reward them for the worst deeds they have been doing. That will be the reward for the enemies of Lord, the Fire! For them will have an eternal house in it as a reward for they were repudiating with Our verses. And those who disbelieved will say: 'Oh our Lord! You show us both the Jinns and humans who misled us; so, that we will crush both of them beneath our feet for we were the underdogs".

(10) The verses 43: 74-78: "Indeed, the Mujirims will remain in the punishment of the Hell forever; it will not be eased for them and they will feel confounded in It. And We have not done any unjust to them, but they themselves were the unjust. They will call: 'Oh Malik! May your Lord put an end to us'. Malik will reply: 'Indeed, you should abide therein forever, verily We had come to you with the Truth, but most among you were hating the Truth". Read together 45: 28-31 and 50: 22. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 93.

**168. Oh you mankind! You eat lawful, wholesome things that from the Earth, and you don't follow the footsteps of Satan, indeed, he is a manifest enemy to you.**

**169. Indeed, he will only command you with evil and shameful things, and to say you upon Lord Allah what you are not knowing.**

Adhikr is the Food, Cloth and Sight of the Jinn soul-mate. So, male or female by utilizing Adhikr has to transform his/her soul-mate mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 and 59: 16-17 into a believer. That is why it is told in the verse 10: 100 that no one becomes a believer except with the Permission of Lord—Adhikr-- and any deed will not be accepted, instead the Hell will be the destiny for them as a fine as mentioned in the verses 25: 66-67. It is told in the verse 29: 45 that indeed, the prayer will prevent one from the evil and shameful things. But the prayer should be always to maintain Dhikree as told in the verse 20: 14.

Adhikr is formed today as the Splendid Book, but the 1 in 1000 believer will only utilize It as the Safeguard against satanic footsteps, calamities, disasters, diseases and the Hell. All other 999 in each and every 1000 Muslims will be entrapped by the Satan, and they by hiding and rejecting Adhikr are following satanic footsteps. Since they are not following Adhikr—the Truth, they are living as liars as told in the verses 63: 1-4. The worthless people Muslims mentioned in the verse 25: 18 will say about the believer who lives by testifying Adhikr as an odd liar as told in the verses 38: 8 and 54: 25.

If the Muslims of different groups (who are belonging to Kafir Satan's party) are told to follow Adhikr which Lord Allah has revealed, they will say: "Nay, we are following our forefather's path", even if Satan are calling them into the blazing Fire as told in the verse 31: 21.

If every individual has the awareness that he/ she is bearing the computer software fastened around his own neck as explained in the verses 17: 13-15, he will not engage or follow satanic footsteps such as:

-communalism, chauvinism, racialism, nationalism, selfishness, partiality, rationalism, self-conceit, arrogance, insolence, sexual partiality, apartheid etc.

-miserliness, lavishness and vanity, interest, theft, dowry from woman's side, bribing, black money, smuggling, adulteration, malpractice in weight and measures, corruption, earning wealth of orphans.

-robbery, murder, incendiary, terrorism, bloodshed, riots.

– promoting liquor, ganja and other such narcotic drug deals.

-anti-natural activities such as sodomy, rape, prostitution, masturbation; feelings, talks, dressings and posing encouraging for sexual ambitions between different males and females other than their spouses.

– Superstitious beliefs such as sorcery, black magic, omen, zodiac, palmistry, prophecy by caged birds, horoscope and divination by observing the movement of lizard.

– Invoking others than Lord Allah; offering food items to other than Lord Allah; reciting Qur'an upon dead, any rhyme or song praising and glorifying any person even if it's Messengers like Muhammed, Moses and Jesus or any saint people which is against the Adhikr is punishable; any deed including prayer without participation of the soul.

The verses such as 6: 142; 12: 5; 28: 15; 36: 60 and 43: 62 end as: "Indeed, Satan is a manifest enemy to mankind". The verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-63; 36: 12; 45: 28-29; 58: 6 and 78: 21-30 are also, mentioning about the software mentioned around everyone's neck. Read together 7: 27-28; 16: 114 and 22: 8. See the explanation 2: 78-79 and 164.

**170. And when it is told to them: "You follow What Lord Allah has sent down"; they say: "Nay, we will follow the ways of our forefathers", even if their forefathers were not utilizing their intelligence, nor they were utilizing the Guidance.**

Adhikr is the Book testifying and Safeguarding all the 312 Book revealed before as told in the verses 5: 48 and 16: 44. If the Muslims who reading theses verses are reminded to follow Adhikr which is the Guidance and Ticket to return to the Paradise, they will not accept It. Instead they will say: "It is enough for us the ways of our forefathers". Actually, their forefathers were the Mujrimis without utilizing their intelligence and were serving Satan as mentioned in the verses 7: 40 and 36: 59-62; and they have returned into the Hell testifying the verses 7: 37; 6: 130 and 39: 58-59. The verse 5:104 says: "Whenever they are told: 'Come to what Allah has sent down, and to the Messenger', they say: 'We are satisfied with what we found our forefathers were doing'; even if their forefathers were

not knowing and were not utilizing the Guidance!" It is told in the verses 43: 21-24 about the approach of disbelieving people towards their Messengers as: "We have found our forefathers in a path, and we are guided along their footsteps. Indeed, we are denying Adhikr (what you have been sent with)". It is told in the verses 37: 62-70 about the inmates of Hades who will be eaten from the 'Zaqqum Tree' (a tree full of fire germinated from the bottom of the Hades) even if they find their forefathers strayed, they rushed on their footsteps. See the explanation 2: 1-7 and 18.

**171. And the similitude of those who are disbelievers is just like the one who shouts to the herd of goats which will hear nothing except shout and cry; the deaf, dumb and blind; so, they are not utilizing their intelligence.**

The original disbelievers mentioned in the verse 4: 151 will not utilize their intelligence. They are the Mujirims who are serving Satan. According to the verse 8: 22, they are the worst creatures near Lord without utilizing intelligence. The Wise Reminder Adhikr is revealed in order to punish the hypocritical Kafirs and Fajir Kafirs as mentioned in the verses 33: 72-73; 48: 6 and 98:6. This aimless and heedless people who will be filled in the Hell is compared to the livestock in the verse 7: 179, and they are compared to a dog which will not change its mood whether disturbed or not in the verse 7: 176. The verse 10: 42-43 say: "And some of them listen to you carefully, yet can you make the deaf to hear even though they aren't utilizing their intelligence? And some of them look towards you, yet will you guide the blind even though they aren't utilizing the Insight?" Both in the verses 27: 80-81 and 30: 52-53 Lord says: "You cannot make the dead (hypocrites) hear, nor even make hear call the deaf (Fujjar) if they are turning back; you are not the one who guides the blind out of their straying; indeed, you make not hear except the one who believes with Our verses and who have submitted whole to their Lord". The verse 43: 40 says: "Then are you the one who makes hear the deaf or guides the blind if he is in manifest astray?" Read together 47: 12.

Since the Muslims- the worst creatures- are not utilizing Adhikr which is the Best Interpretation of the Book, they will be dragged prone on their faces in to the Hell, they are in the worst place and most strayed as explained in the verse 2: 18. The human devil hypocrites who have been killed by the Lord perverted Adhikr—the Blessing—into disbelief, and made Halal the Hell (house of worthless) for their followers as told in the verses 14: 28-29. See the explanation 2: 76-77, 111 and 148.

**172. Oh those who believed! you eat from wholesome things that We have provided to you, and be grateful to Lord Allah, if it is Him only you are serving.**

The verse 23: 51-52 say: "Oh Messengers! You eat wholesome things and you do righteous deeds; indeed, I am Knower of anything you are doing. And indeed, this community of yours is a single community, and I am your Lord, so, all of you heed Me". It is told in the verse 7: 32 that Lord Allah wishes utilizing the amenities and wholesome things by believers in this world, and particularly in the Hereafter. Believers who are grateful utilize Adhikr as Balance and Criterion in order to distinguish wholesome things from evil things, and they are living always remembering Lord and will make others remembering by propagating His Message—Adhikr. If one utilizes Adhikr as Mouidhath, he can understand that worthless people Muslims are telling lie that they are serving Lord Allah while they are actually serving Satan and are eating evil forbidden things. It is told in the verse 41: 37: "You should not prostrate to the sun and the moon, instead you should prostrate to Allah—Who has created them, if it is Him only you are serving".

But today Muslims are the people among mankind who are fixing their Eid and fasting the day observing the moon without considering the Ka'ba as Qibla. Thus, they became Mushriks by prostrating to the moon. Read together 9: 34; 43: 33-35; 87: 14-15. See the explanation 1: 5-6; 2: 150 and 152.

**173. Indeed, it is forbidden upon you the dead meat, blood, flesh of pig and anything that has been set apart for other than Lord Allah as offerings. Then anyone who is forced without craving and without transgressing due limits, then there is no offence upon him; certainly, Allah is the Oft-forgiving, the Merciful.**

The verse is repeated in the verse 16: 115. All the dead meat except the dead fish and locust are included in forbidden things as told by Prophet being the explanation of this verse. It is told in the verse 6: 145 that only the flowing blood is forbidden. So, the inner organs like liver, pancreas, hearts etc. even though contain congealed blood are permissible to eat. Both flesh of swine and the things set apart as offering other than to Lord Allah are indeed, filthy as well as hypocrisy. The thing set apart other than for Lord as offering is forbidden as told in 4 verses 2: 173; 5: 3; 6: 145 and 16: 115. The Muslims who are reading these verses by rejecting Adhikr—the Wise Reminder—are offering food items to other than Lord, and they are eating and encouraging others to eat. So, the verses they saw, heard and read will argue and witness against them, and will push them into the Hell. Impartial Lord doesn't send anyone either to the Hell or to the Paradise. See the explanation 2: 168 and 169.

**174. Indeed, those who conceal what Lord Allah has sent down from the Book and those who purchase petty price for It, such are not eating in their bellies except Fire. And Allah will not talk to them on the Day of Judgment, nor will He purify them; and for them have a painful punishment.**

The hypocrites are the Kafirs who are knowingly hide Adhikr—the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium. They clearly know what is Truth and what is evil, but they don't proclaim it to the mankind fearing that they will lose their power and leadership. They are the human devil leaders of Muslims who try to maintain the religious whims and organizational interests. Actually, they are liable to point out the remedies for terrorism, bloodsheds and all other mischievous activities. But they by hiding Adhikr are promoting pseudo-Jihad against the 'other people' among mankind who didn't even receive the Book. Thus, they are serving and helping the Satan. Since they have been killed by Lord Allah as mentioned in the verses 63: 4 and 80: 17, they will never believe. Neither their wealth nor their children will benefit them, instead Lord intends to punish them in this world with them, thus, they are perished as disbelievers as told in the verses 9: 55 and 85. See the explanation 2: 99.

A few examples of selling the verses of Allah for petty prices are: (1) Receiving remuneration by reading the Qur'an (the Arabic body of the Book) upon the dead neglecting the verses 6: 36; 27: 80-81; 30: 52 and 36: 70.

(2) Without learning and teaching Adhikr—the Permission of Lord to become a believer—accepting remuneration for leading prayers, speeches and other ceremonies rejecting the verses 3: 187; 4: 140 and 25: 33-34.

(3) For obstructing mankind from Adhikr, hypocrites are writing and publishing different books under the label of Islam according to their organizational whims and wills, and are accepting money for it. By this they are rejecting the verses 2: 78-79; 3: 10 and 78.

To put it brief, the original Kafir hypocrites and their blind followers are not only filling their bellies the Fire, but also, filling their families' bellies the Fire. See the explanation 2: 166-167.

**175. Such are those who have purchased astray instead of Guidance, and punishment instead of forgiveness. Then what a patience they are showing upon the Fire!**

Through the verses 84: 24 Lord Allah warns the disbelievers painful punishment, and through verse 25 He promises infinite rewards to those who are the believers and are doing righteous deeds. Such believer's prayer is given in the verse 66: 8 as: "Oh our Lord! You complete to us our Light (Adhikr), and You forgive to us, indeed, You are capable upon each and everything". Read together 67: 12. See the explanation 2: 4 and 38.

**176. That is because indeed, Lord Allah has sent the Book down with the Truth, and indeed, those who are differing in the Book are in far schisms.**

Adhikr is the only Book revealed from the Lord of the worlds, the preservation of which is undertaken by the Lord Himself as told in the verses 15: 6, 9; 16: 44; 25: 29; 38: 8 and 41: 41. It is the Criterion and the Balance for Trial on the Day of Judgment. It is sent down in order to change each individual's fate from the Hell to the Paradise. If It is not testified, all the deeds will be in vain and their prayers will not be responded as told in the verses 7: 8-9; 18: 103-106; 25: 23 and 47:8-9. And whoever rejects Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Book—after receiving It, at the time of death Lord will tell him: "You were among Kafirs" and they will be dragged prone on their faces into the Hell, they are in the worst places and the most strayed as told in the verses 25: 33-34 and 39: 59.

Today Muslim reading these verses are deviated into many groups. Thus, they became the original disbelievers as told in the verses 4: 150-151 and 11: 17. They are not accepting and considering Lord's Book as a whole. By accepting and considering some part of It while rejecting others they became 'Mukhtasimeen' (those who differ with the Book) as told in the verse 15: 90-91. This worthless people mentioned in the verse 25: 18 by forgetting Adhikr are ridiculing the believer who is testifying Adhikr as he is an odd liar as explained in the verse 2: 10. They are falsifying all the Messengers and Prophets. These Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40; 32: 12; 34: 32 are serving Satan as explained in the verse 2: 14. See the explanation 2: 1: 7; 2: 119 and 132.

**177. It is not Virtue in turning your faces towards the east and west, but it is Virtue that whoever believes with the Lord Allah, the Last Day, the Angels, the Book and the Prophets; and even though he is in need spends wealth to the nearest, the orphan, the needy, the wayfarer, for those who ask, for freeing captives; and to keep up the prayer, pays the welfare tax; and fulfill the covenants if made; and become patient during sufferings, hardships and panic occasions. Such are the ones testifying the Truth and such are the only heedful.**

The Spirit of all creatures including mankind belongs to Lord Allah. He is with us wherever and whenever we are. Upon the Three Time Knower Lord, neither a thing on Earth nor in the Heaven is hidden, He is the All-hearing, the All-knowing as told in the verse 3: 5. He knows the treachery of eyes and the status of the chests. And He is comprehensive Observer of everything as told in the verse 40: 19.

Wherever and whenever we face and do any deed, Lord is seeing the status of the chests. Lord taught through Prophet: "None becomes a believer until his whims follow Adhikr". No one becomes a believer until he likes others in Lord's Satisfaction, wraths upon others in Lord's Wrath, gives other in Lord's Satisfaction and not gives in Lord's Dissatisfaction.

It is told in the verse 3: 92: "You will never attain Virtue until you spend from whatever you are fond off". It is told in the verses 76: 8-10 that the virtuous feed the food to the needy, orphans and captives even though they themselves are in need of it. Their attitude will be: "We are feeding you for Lord's sake, and we expect neither reward nor any gratitude from you. We are fearing a gloomy dismal Day from our Lord". The verses 92: 17-21 say: "Certainly the most heedful will be kept away from the Fire. The one who spends his wealth for purifying himself without expecting any reward from others except seeking the countenance of his Lord, the Most-highest. Then he will be satisfied".

No one becomes a believer except with the Adhikr—Permission of Lord as mentioned in the verse 10: 100. The hypocrites and their blind followers mentioned in the verses 33: 72-73; 48: 6 and 98: 6 are the disbelievers, wrongdoers and Mujirims. They are carrying the Book as burden carrying donkeys as told in the verse 62: 5. They are praying with body without participating the soul, and they are facing Qibla by their face and not by their hearts. Since they reject the Food, Cloth and Sight of the Jinn soul-mate mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39, they are keeping Satan in their hearts. Without the Truth Adhikr none can keep Lord in his heart. See the explanation 2: 150-159.

**178. Oh you who believed! Retaliation has been prescribed upon you in murder, the free man for the free man, the slave for the slave, and the female for the female. Then if he is pardoned in any way by his brother, then grant well known ransom to him and it should be in good manner; that is Concession as well as a Mercy from your Lord. Then, anyone aggresses after that, then he has painful punishment.**

**179. And in retaliation there is life for you Oh the men endowed with intelligence; so, that you may become heedful.**

Whoever commits murder, whether freeman or slave or female, he/she should be retaliated. If the murder happens by mistake and the guardian of the murdered forgives the murderer, the murderer has to grant reasonable compensation. And it should be given to the ancestors of the murdered in the best manner.

'aggresses after that' includes killing more people neglecting the concessions and Mercy from the Lord, implementing the retaliation in a horrible manner, not giving the compensation after it has been decided or implementing retaliation after accepting the compensation.

Not only this verse of retaliation but also, any verse of law commanded by calling the group of believers cannot be implemented today since there is no

group of believers anywhere in the world. Therefore, the odd believer is advised to propagate the Best Interpretation of the Book—Adhikr—throughout the world aiming to identify Lord, himself and the aim of life; and thereby to form the harmony of mankind. See the explanation 2: 146 and 169.

Today the Muslim hypocrites who read all these verses are hiding, distorting and misinterpreting Lord's Book. They are not telling the people that Adhikr is the Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, diseases, bloodshed, murders and such mischievous activities. They will enter the Hell even without Trial as told in the verse 4: 145 whereas the blind followers of these hypocrites will be driven to the Hell after Trial as told in the verse 39: 71. The scene of quarrelling, blaming and cursing of both these inmates of the Hell is explained in the verse 2: 166-167. See the explanation 1: 7.

**180. It has been prescribed upon you that if any one of you faces death and he leaves property behind, to make a bequest for parents and blood relatives with a proper manner, a duty upon the heedful.**

This verse is revealed before revealing the verses concerning the law of inheritance in Sura Annisa'. Read together 4:11-12. It is ordained in the verse that those who die leaving any property should make a bequest to his parents, children and other relatives according to the proper manner. After the verses concerning law of inheritance were revealed in the Sura Annisa', bequest prescribed in this verse is limited into one third of the total property and also, ordered that bequest should not be done to any inheritors. This verse teaches that a believer knows the approach of the time of his death. Heedful are those who received the Truth, testify and follow It as told in the verse 39: 33. They are those who take Adhikr as a Ticket to the Paradise as told in the verse 69: 48.

Today the wrongdoing Muslims neither utilize the Book nor give It to other for utilizing. They are leading a life totally against the Truth by serving Satan. The verse 2: 241 also, ends as: "A duty upon the heedful'. See the explanation 2: 48 and 147-148.

**181. Then anyone who alters it after hearing it, then indeed, the sin on it is upon those who alter it. Indeed, Lord Allah is the All-hearing, the All-knowing.**

Whoever alters the bequest after hearing it, he is a sinner. It is commanded in the verse 5: 106 to do bequest in the presence of two believers. And if the death approaches during a journey, in the absence of believers the bequest may be done in the presence of two honorable men.

**182. Then anyone who fears discrimination in the part of the bequest or a sin, there is no blame upon him in making reconciliation among them; Indeed, Lord Allah is the Forgiving, the Merciful.**

If the dead man had made the bequest against the do's and don'ts of Adhikr, then there is no blame to change the bequest according to the Book. The intelligent believer will remember Lord always and everywhere. Read together 4: 135. See the explanation 2: 112 and 152.

**183. Oh you the believed! Fasting has been prescribed upon you just like it was prescribed upon those before you, so, that you may become heedful.**

Fasting in the month of Ramadan is prescribed only for a group of believers. Prayer in the fixed times is also, prescribed upon the believers only as told in the verse 4: 103. Without Adhikr, nobody can become a believer. Without being a believer, prayer, fasting or any other deed will not be accepted, instead he will get the Hell as a fine as told in the verses 25: 33-34; 65: 66 and 107: 4-5. See the explanation 2:1-5.

**184. On fixed number of days, then any of you is ill or on a journey, should make up the number in other days. Upon those who are capable for fasting a ransom by feeding a needy. Then if anyone gives voluntarily more, then it is better for him, and it is better for you to fast; if you are knowing.**

For those who are capable for fasting and are not in ill and not in journey, can abstain from fasting by giving food for a needy as ransom. If gives voluntarily more to the needy or giving to more persons it is better for him. But today since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, fasting in Ramdhan is not advised. But the odd believer having the aim of life as explained in the verse 2: 43 should read Adhikr to form belief, perform prolonged prostration of recitation, and should engage in organic cultivation and planting trees as explained in the verse 2: 25.

**185. Ramadan is the month in which sent down the Qur'an, as Guidance for mankind, and as explanations from all the Guidance and as a Criterion. Then anyone from you witnesses the month, then he should fast in it; while anyone is ill or on a journey, the number should be fulfilled in other days. Lord Allah intends easy for you, and does not intend difficulty for you, and you to complete the numbers and to magnify the greatness of Allah for He guided you, and you may become grateful.**

The Qur'an (body of the Book) means for repeated reading. Adhikr in one's heart language is the Guidance and Criterion for entire mankind as told in the verses 6: 90; 7: 157-158. It is the Splendid Book revealed to Messenger Muhammed from the Self Praise Worthy, Wise Lord Allah as mentioned in the verse 41: 41. It contains all the 312 previous Book and their Explanations as told in the verse 5: 48 and 16: 44. It is codified in the name Adhikr through the Three Time Knower mentioned in the verse 25: 59. But today Muslims by forgetting Adhikr became a

worthless people as mentioned in the verse 25: 18. For them the Hell—house of worthless is—kept prepared as told in the verses 14: 28-30; 48: 6 and 98: 6. Prophet has taught that if anybody seeks Guidance other than from Adhikr, Lord will let him free from the Guidance. Read together 6: 38.

Adhikr is the Criterion in order to differentiate the Straightpath and the crooked paths, i.e. the only way to the Paradise and the different ways to the Hell. It is the Balance to weigh the deeds whether it is acceptable or not, and it is the Criterion to identify who is believer and disbeliever. See the explanation "Furqan" from the Introduction of Adhikr.

In the verse 20: 132 it is told: "We are not asking you any sustenance, We are providing you the sustenance; the ultimate consequence is for the heedfulness". And in the verses 51: 56-57 it is told: "I have not created Jinn and men except for serving Me, no sustenance do I require from them, nor do I require that they should have to feed Me". From these verses, it is understood that omitting food and drinks in the month Ramadan as the Muslims all over the world are doing are not commanded as they have not become believers utilizing Adhikr- the Guidance- and are serving Satan instead of serving Lord Allah.

As there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the odd believer will help Lord by propagating Adhikr—His Message—throughout the world in order to form them the True concept about the Lord and to understand them the aim of life. And thus, being a man even though he is not doing any good for the creatures of Lord, he can live without harming them. Read together 20: 123-124. See the explanation 2: 38-39, 141 and 177.

**186. And whenever My servants ask you about Me, then indeed, I am close to them. I answer for the appeal of the appellant whenever he appeals to Me. But let them respond to Me first and believe in Me as it should be believed, so, they may become uprightly directed.**

It is told in the verse 50: 16: We are nearer to him than his jugular vein; and in the verse 57: 4: He is with you wherever you may be. The verse 89: 14 says: "Indeed, your Lord is ever watchful". The verse 40: 19 says: "He knows the treachery of the eyes and all that you hidden in chests". He knows the meaning of the breathing and heart beating is told in the verse 84: 23. Through the verse 8: 24 by calling the believers Lord says: "You respond to Lord and the Messenger whenever He invites you to something that will give you life, and you know that indeed, Lord is in between a person and his heart, and it is He to whom you all will be assembled altogether". Believers are the ones who keep the Believer Lord mentioned in the verse 59: 23 in their hearts with Adhikr. The Muslims who don't make their Kafir Jinn soul-mate into a believer with Adhikr,

they will remain as real disbelievers as mentioned in the verses 4: 150-151 and 11: 17. Both the verses 13: 14 and 40: 50 end as: "And the prayer of disbelievers will increase nothing except astray".

In this verse two conditions are prescribed for getting response to any appeal or accepting any deed. The first one is to respond for Lord's call by following Adhikr—the Guidance. And the second is to believe with Lord as submitted through the 6236 verses.

Two conditions are specified in the verses 39: 53-55 in order to forgive sins altogether. The first one is turn into Lord by repenting and submitting all to him before death arrives. And the second one is to follow the Best Book—Adhikr.

Muslims who are reading these verses if not testify and follow the Best Interpretation of the Book—Adhikr—are the Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 10: 17; 25: 31; 32: 22. For them the Doors of the sky will not be opened, and they will not enter the Paradise until a camel can pass through the eye of a tailor's needle as told in the verse 7: 40. Their deeds are without the Remembrance of the Lord, and so, they are the losers in the Hereafter as told in the verse 7: 8-9; 18: 103-106; 25: 23, 65-66 and 47: 8-9. They are serving Satan as told in the verses 36: 59-62. On the Day of Judgment Satan will tell them: "You responded to my calling" as warned in the verse 14: 22. It is told in the verse 13: 18: Those who respond to their Lord in the best manner are the successful; and those who don't respond, even if they have all that is in the Earth and as much more, they would offer as ransom from punishment on the Day of Judgment, it will not be accepted. For them have a wicked Reckoning, their abode will be Hell, what a worst cradle!

Today Adhikr –the Light—is formed as a Book. It is the Straightpath for returning to the Lord. It is the Unbreakable Rope extended from the Paradise to the Earth. So, whoever holdfasts It, he has been uprightly guided. All hypocrites and the blind followers are living in crooked paths into the Hell as told in the verses 2: 256. It is told in the verse 42: 26 that Lord will answer to the appeals of those who became believers with Adhikr and those who propagate It throughout the worlds. Read together 7: 146-147. See the explanation 1: 7 and 2: 165-166.

**187. It is allowed to you to have intercourse with your women on the night of the fasting: they are the garments for you and you are the garments for them. Indeed, Lord Allah knows you were deceiving against your souls, therefore, now onwards He has relented towards you and pardoned you. Therefore, now onwards you intercourse with them, and you seek what Allah has prescribed for you. And you eat and drink until you can distinguish the white thread from the black thread from the day break; then you complete the fasting into the night,**

**and you should not mingle with women while you are secluded at your meditation in the Masjid. Such are Allah's limits, and so, you don't attempt to aggress them. Thus, Lord Allah explains His verses to the mankind in order that they may become heedful.**

The verse teaches that the intercourse between the spouses are allowed in the night of fasting days just like drinking and eating are allowed. It is told in the verse 24: 58 that before day break, afternoon while you doff your clothes and at night are the 3 times allowed for nakedness". Prophet told: Whoever looked the vagina of a woman, her mother and daughter are prohibited for him". The logic of this teaching is that man by looking into the sexual organ of his wife should understand the fact that all ladies are having similar organs as that of his wife's, and he should avoid looking or thinking of others sexual organs.

But today Muslims who read these verses by avoiding Adhikr –the Insight—are seeing the sexual organs of different males and females by their hearts, and are getting recorded in their Recording Book fastened around their neck as told in the verses 17: 13-14; 18: 49; 23: 62-64 and 45: 28-29.

In these Last Days, the bachelor and spinster believers should accept the virgin Maryam (the mother of Jesus) as the role model, while the married believers should accept Asia (the woman of Pharaoh) as the role model as mentioned in the verses 66: 11-12. See the explanation 2: 9-12, 144 and 169.

**188. And you don't eat your wealth between each other falsely, and you don't approach the judges with the argument in order to eat a portion of people's wealth sinfully while you are knowing.**

The verse 4: 29 says: "Oh you who believed! And you don't consume your wealth between each other illegally, unless it is for some business based on mutual consent among you. And you don't kill yourselves by adopting illegal means. Indeed, Lord is Merciful to you". If people covet others' wealth illegally, it will cause to enmity between them, and will cause to increase mischievous deeds like bloodshed, murder and quarrels. All the dealings should be under Adhikr—the Light—in order to avoid conflicts among mankind by eating wealth in falsehood ways. But the believer who testifies and follows the Best Book only deals his wealth in a lawful manner as the Book of Lord demands.

If one utilizes Adhikr as the Criterion, he can see that Muslims reading all these verses are earning, spending and handling the wealth illegally ignoring the do's and don'ts of the Book. They are actually filling their and their families' bellies the Fire. See the explanation 2: 169-170.

**189. They ask you about the new moons. You say: "It is the timelines for mankind and for the pilgrimage. And there is no virtue for you entering the houses through the back doors, but indeed, the virtue is in becoming heedful; and you enter the houses through their proper doors, and you heed Allah, in order that you may become prosperous.**

Impartial Lord doesn't guide anyone to the Hell or the Paradise, He has provided freedom either to be grateful or ungrateful. So, anyone who transforms his Jinn soul-mate mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 into a believer with the Permission of Lord—Adhikr—he can keep the Lord in his heart and become the heedful.

"You enter the houses through their proper doors" means you should have an open attitude in all subjects without any crookedness, and be conscious that Lord is acquainted of All-things and Oft-observing. The verses 3: 130, 200; 5: 35, 90, 100; 7: 69; 8: 45; 22: 77; 24: 31 and 62: 10 also, end as: "in order that you may become prosperous".

The aimless hypocrites and their heedless followers are keeping Kafir Satan in their hearts. So, they are the people to the Hellfire among mankind. See the explanation 2: 150-152 and 172.

**190. And you fight in the way of Lord Allah against those who are fighting you, and you don't aggress, indeed, Allah doesn't like the aggressors.**

**191. And you slay them wherever you catch them, and you expel them from wherever they have expelled you. And sedition is more serious than slaying. And you don't fight them at the sacred Masjid unless they are fighting you therein. If they fight you, then you fight them back. Such is the reward for the disbelievers.**

**192. Then if they retrieve, then indeed, Lord Allah is the Oft-forgiving, the Merciful.**

**193. And you fight them until there is no more sedition and the way of life becomes exclusively for Lord Allah. Then if they retrieve, there is no hostility except upon the wrongdoers.**

These verses give the permission to the believers in Medina for fighting, who were expelled from their own houses, from family members and from the country only because of that they believed in Lord and invited mankind to Him. Today as there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, fighting with weapon and killing are not permitted. The odd believer should do Jihad against the hypocrites and their blind followers with Adhikr—the Strong Weapon for Jihad—as told in the verses 9: 73; 25: 52 and 66: 9. He should also, propagate Adhikr—the Wise Reminder—throughout the world aiming the harmony of mankind.

“And you fight them until there is no more sedition and the way of life becomes exclusively for Lord” does not mean to fight for making the people the believers. Instead the odd believer (1 in 1000) should have the freedom to live holding fast the Lord by holding fast Adhikr—the Safeguard—mentioned in the verse 5: 48.

In India, there is more freedom to lead a peaceful life holding fast Adhikr than any other country. The hypocrites and their blind followers are the wrongdoers and they are carrying the Book as burden carrying donkeys. They neither utilize nor give Adhikr to the ‘other people’ belonging to Messenger Muhammed’s community rejecting the verses 2: 185; 6: 26 and 89-90. They are not following the ‘Dheenul Haq’ (the way of life submitted by Adhikr) and the Guidance brought through Prophet as told in the verses 9: 33 and 61: 9. They are hurrying to welcome the Antichrist, and will approve him as prophet and even as lord. By the second coming of Jesus, Antichrist will be killed and the ‘other people’ who approve Islam will kill these worthless and worst people. Thus, the command of the verses 9: 123; 4: 91 and 33: 60-61 will be implemented. See the explanation 2: 99, 132 and 171.

**194. The prohibited month for the prohibited month, and equal retaliation for all prohibited things. Then anyone aggresses upon you, then you also, aggress against him in a manner he aggressed upon you, and you heed the Lord Allah, and you know indeed, Allah is with the heedful.**

Fighting is prohibited in 4 months as per the Hijra calendar. They are Dulka'd (11<sup>th</sup>), Dulhajj (12<sup>th</sup>), Muharam (1<sup>st</sup>) and Rajab (7<sup>th</sup>). But if the enemies are aggressing the believers on those months, the verse permits the believers to retaliate in the same manner they do. The verse 5: 45 says: “Soul for the soul, eye for the eye, nose for the nose, ear for the ear, tooth for the tooth and wounds for the wounds”. In all times, believer should act for the Believer Lord and should keep Him in the hearts. The verses 16: 126-128 says: “And if you are reacting, then you react in a manner they acted upon you; and if you are keeping patience, verily that is better for those who keep patience. And you keep patience, and your patience is not except from Lord, and you don't grieve upon them. And you don't be in distress for what they are plotting. Indeed, Lord Allah is with those who are heedful and with those who are living under the Light of Husna (Best Book)”.

Since Adhikr—the Truth—is formed as a Splendid Book, there is no fighting with weapons. Instead the odd believer should holdfast Adhikr and should propagate It throughout the world aiming to stop all types of conflicts between the people or nations. Thus, he will utilize It as the Balance and Trust for keeping the Universe in its equilibrium. The verses 9: 36 and 123 also, end as: “And you

know indeed, Allah is with the heedful". See the explanation 1: 5-6; 2: 2-3 and 112.

**195. And you spend in the way of Lord Allah, and you don't expose yourselves to ruin through your own hands. And you act seeing Allah. Indeed, Allah likes those who are living under the Husna (Best Book).**

The 'way of Lord Allah' is Adhikr—Straightpath—mentioned in 31 places such as in the verses 1: 5; 4: 68; 6: 126 and 153. So, the believer should spend all the bounties bestowed by Lord for propagating Adhikr throughout the world. He should also, do and promote organic cultivation and planting trees throughout the land utilizing the limited water.

It is told in the verses 4: 37-38: "Those who are misers and are commanding people to be misers, conceal what Lord has bestowed upon them from His Bounties, Lord has kept prepared heinous punishment for such disbelievers. And those who are spending their wealth for showing the people without believing with the Lord and the Hereafter. For such one has made the evil Satan as an intimate friend!" It is told in the verse 4: 151 that all the different groups of Muslims are the real disbelievers, and Lord has kept prepared heinous punishment for such disbeliever. It is told in the verse 17: 29 that you should not live as misers as well as lavish; if you do so, you will become blameworthy and destitute. It is told in the verse 47: 38: "Whenever you are called to spend in the way of Lord, among you there is miser, whoever shows niggard, it is surely against his own soul. Lord is free of all needs and you are the needy. If you are turning back, He will substitute with a people other than you who will never be like you". It is told in the verse 64: 14: "You heed Lord as much as possible, you hear, you obey and spend for the benefit of your own souls. Whoever is free from the covetousness of his soul, such are the only prosperous". Read together 59: 9 and 18.

Whoever from Muslims doesn't live here by testifying the Book Husna, at the time of death Lord will tell him: "Verily My verses came to you, and you rejected them, and you became arrogant. And you were among the disbelievers" as told in the verses 39: 58-59. See the explanation 2: 112 and 169.

**196. And accomplish 'Hajj' and 'Umra' for the Lord Allah. Then if you are prevented, offer a possible sacrifice. And you don't shave your heads until the offering reaches its destination. Then whoever from you is ill or has an ailment on his head, then compensate either by fasting or feeding the poor or offering sacrifice. Then when you are secure, and if one of you wishes to take a break between Umra and Hajj, he must offer an affordable sacrifice. Then whoever can't make it, then he should fast for 3 days during the Hajj and 7 days after returning, and thus, complete 10 days; that is for anyone whose household is**

**not around at the sacred Masjid. And you heed Allah and know that indeed, Allah is severe in Torment.**

This verse prescribes the rules and regulations for Umra and Hajj (pilgrimages). Without being a believer with Adhikr—the Permission of Lord—no response will be received for the prayers; and no deeds like fasting, charity, Hajj, Umra will be accepted, instead will cause to get the Hell as a fine as told in the verses 2: 186; 7: 8-9; 18: 103-106; 25: 23, 33-34, 65-66; 40: 49-50 and 47: 8-9. Today as there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, the 'Three Time Knower Allah' explained through Prophet in his Farewell pilgrimage itself as: "In the Last Days the odd believer has to holdfast Adhikr (the Unbreakable Rope extended from the Paradise to the Earth)". So, the believer should propagate Adhikr throughout the world in order to utilize It as the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium. He should also, promote organic cultivation and planting trees aiming to receive the rewards from the glorification and prayers of the creatures belonging to 1000 communities.

Shortly the 'last Khalifa Mahdi' will come in 'Hijaz'. Hijaz will come under the leadership of him. Then the believers among mankind all over the world irrespective of nation or religion will be separated to Hijaz testifying the Prophet's teaching: "The believers will be gathered at Hijaz from all over the world as snake crawls to its hole". Thus, the "World Triumph" will occur in order to punish the hypocritical men and women, and Mushrik men and women who are having evil thought about the Lord as told in the verses 32: 29; 33: 72-73; 48: 6 and 25.

The verses 2: 211; 8: 13, 25 and 59: 4, 7 also, end as: "And know that indeed, Allah is severe in Torment". See the explanation 2: 66, 158 and 175.

**197. The Hajj occurs during specific months. Then anyone decided for doing Hajj in these months, there is no intercourse, transgression, wrangling during the pilgrimage. And whatever good you are doing; Lord Allah knows it. And you increase provisions for the journey; indeed, the best provision is the heedfulness. And you heed Me, oh the one endowed with intelligence.**

"The best provision is the heedfulness" means one should become heedful by keeping Lord Allah in the heart which is possible only with Adhikr. Adhikr is the Food, Cloth and Sight of the human souls as explained in the verses 6: 104; 7: 26 and 11: 88. This is the only verse which ends as: "And you heed Me, oh the one endowed with intelligence". See the explanation 2: 107 and 152.

**198. There is no blame upon you in seeking the bounty from your Lord, thus, when you return from Arafa, you remember Lord Allah near Masharul Haram Masjid. And you remember Him just like He has guided you, and verily you were among the strayed ones before that.**

“Seeking the bounty of your Lord” means, during pilgrimage one can have trading of food items, clothes, chapels etc. which is beneficial to both the customer and the trader. Standing at Arafah on 9<sup>th</sup> day of the month “Dulhajj” is the Hajj. It reminds a person the standing on the Day of Judgment prolonged for 50,000 years of this worldly life as explained in the verse 70: 4. Today the odd believer has to read the Three Time Knowledge Adhikr in the dusk and dawn, and has to do prolonged single prostration of Recitation praising and glorifying Lord as mentioned in the verses 1: 1 and 2: 33 seeking forgiveness for the offences and sins happened after the age of fifteen. He will also, take pledge with Lord to be the one in thousand to the paradise remembering the covenant made with the Lord mentioned in the verse 7: 172-173. Today Muslims who are reading these verses all over the world have become the worst and strayed people. They are the Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40; 43: 74; 74: 41 who are serving Satan as told in the verse 36: 59-62. They are the fuel of fire from mankind as explained in the verses 3: 10. See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 39 and 110.

**199. Then stream forth from wherever the people stream forth and you seek forgiveness to Lord Allah. Indeed, Allah is the Oft-forgiving, the Merciful.**

**200. Thus, when you complete your rituals, then you remember Lord Allah just like you used to remember your forefathers, or a better remembrance. Then there is among mankind who prays: “Our Lord! Give us in this world”, and he will have no share in the Hereafter.**

**201. And among them there is who prays: “Our Lord! Give us in this world the best, and also, in the Hereafter the best, and shield us from the punishment of Fire!”**

**202. Such will have a portion from what they have earned, and Lord Allah is swift in Reckoning.**

Before the revelation of this verse, the pilgrims were praising and remembering their forefathers. So, this verse is revealed commanding the pilgrims to remember, praise and glorify always Lord Allah alone.

Today Muslims who are reading these verses by forgetting Adhikr have become the worthless people among mankind as mentioned in the verse 25: 18. They are not following and witnessing Prophet’s life among mankind rejecting the verses 2: 143 and 22: 78. They are differentiated into many groups rejecting the verses 23: 52-53 and 30: 31; and are following 29 pseudo-prophets welcoming the 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist for getting satanic-paradise. They are not believing in the Hereafter. That is why, they always wish for the bounties in this worldly life itself. Thus, they became the losers in the Hereafter as explained in the verse 2: 121.

It is told in the verse 10: 100 that without the Permission of Lord—Adhikr—nobody becomes a believer. Since Adhikr is formed as a Book, the Impartial Lord will not guide anyone to the Paradise or the Hell. So, the believer who knows the aim of life will prepare Paradise in this 4<sup>th</sup> phase in order to inherit It in the 7<sup>th</sup> phase. He will utilize Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against the Fire.

Any Muslim who didn't testify or follow the Best Book Adhikr, at the time of death Lord will tell him: "You were among disbelievers" as told in the verse 39: 59. The hypocrites and their blind followers at the time of death will witness against themselves that they were indeed, disbelievers as told in the verse 7: 37 and in the Hereafter as told in the verse 6: 130. It is told in the verses 13: 14 and 40: 50: "The prayers of disbelievers will increase nothing except astray". The verses 11: 15-16; 17: 18-19 and 42: 20 are also, having the same Message of the verses 2: 200-202. See the explanation 2: 170-171.

**203. And you remember the Lord Allah during the prescribed days. Then if anyone hastens to leave within 2 days, there is no offence upon him; while anyone stays there (for the 3<sup>rd</sup> day), there is no offence upon him, but for the one who is heedful. And you heed Allah, and you know that indeed, you will be resurrected and gathered unto Him.**

See the explanation 2: 80, 152 and 157. Today Muslims who are giving importance to worldly and bodily life are Mujirims. They are not believing in resurrection and gathering in the Hereafter for the Judgment. See the explanation 1: 1 and 3.

**204. And there is among mankind the one whose speech in the worldly life dazzles you, and he is witnessing the Lord Allah upon what is in his heart. And he is most contentious of enemies.**

The verses 9: 55 and 85 say about the hypocritical transgressors: "Their wealth and children shouldn't dazzle you, indeed, Lord Allah intends to punish them with them in this worldly life, and they are perished witnessing that they are Kafirs". To them Adhikr will increase filth over filth and they are died as disbelievers as told in the verse 9: 125. About the hypocritical liars, it is told in the verses 63: 1-4: "If you see them, their body will dazzle you; if they speak, you will listen to their speech; indeed, they are like logs leaned on the wall. They will think all the voices are against them. They are the enemies, so, beware of them! Lord has killed them". According to the verses 41: 26-28 it is told: "These hypocritical disbelievers tell the common people not to hear this Reading (Adhikr). Such enemies of Lord will be rewarded with Fire since they were repudiating with Our verses". It is told in the verse 80: 17: "The man who hid Adhikr (Ticket to the Paradise) has been killed". It is told in the verses 51: 10-11

about the hypocrites as: "Those who are flounders in the flood of confusion have been killed". See the explanation 2: 99.

**205. And when he is elected (as a leader), he rushes in the land in order to spread mischief in it. And he will destroy the crops causing extinction. And Lord Allah does not like the mischief.**

**206. When he is told: "You heed Allah", he will proudly involve in sins. Then the Hell is enough for him, and verily what an evil cradle!**

If the hypocrites are elected as leaders and rulers, they will follow and promote anti-natural and illegal activities like sodomy, prostitution and bloodshed as explained in the verses 2: 168-169. They will promote people for demolishing hills and mountains which are the nails of Earth. They will construct huge building in the agricultural lands. Since they are not following the last Messenger Muhammed, they will cut down trees and destroy crops instead of planting and farming. They will kill the ladies and children which is against the Prophet's teaching: "You should not kill the ladies, children, disabled, cattle, crops etc. even in war". They by hiding Lord's Book will learn and teach the books written by 29 pseudo-prophets and so-called Imams and Ulamas. If the rulers are involved in mischievous activities, they will keep silent justifying them. They will not advise their followers for not to involve in riots, bloodsheds and all other mischievous activities. They will not stand for the harmony of mankind. They are always trying to deteriorate Islam for getting leadership and wealth.

In short, if any creature in the world suffers any harm or distress, these transgressors and their blind followers should have to bear the evil burden of it and they have to enter the Hell as told in the verses 4: 145; 33: 72-73; 39: 71; 48: 6 and 98: 6. See the explanation 2: 9-11, 137 and 176.

**207. And among mankind is one who sells his own soul seeking the Pleasure of Lord Allah. And Allah is kind with His servants.**

The believers will follow the Best Book Adhikr and propagate It to entire mankind aiming to form harmony of mankind. They will introduce Adhikr to utilize as the Safeguard against all disasters, calamities, diseases and the Hellfire. Thus, they are helping the Impartial Lord as explained in the verse 2: 157. Since there is no group of believers anywhere in the world, there is no war or martyrdom in the cause of Lord. Instead the upright odd believer will do Jihad against the hypocrites and disbelievers with Adhikr—the Strong Weapon— as explained in the verse 2: 43. The verse 3: 30 also, ends as: "And Allah is kind with His servants". See the explanation 2: 25.

**208. Oh, you who believed! You enter in Islam completely, and you don't follow footsteps of Satan; indeed, he is a manifest enemy for you.**

**209. If you slip after Explanations come to you, then you know that indeed, Lord Allah is the Exalted, the Wise.**

Mankind is deputed as the vicegerent of Lord in Earth. But only believer who is the 1 in 1000 will bear that responsibility. Without transforming Jinn soul-mate in to believer with Adhikr (the Food, Cloth and Sight of the soul-mate) nobody becomes a believer. He should keep Lord Allah in his heart with the Truth—the Guidance with which Messenger Muhammed was sent with as told in the verses 9: 32 and 61: 9. See the explanation 2: 4, 132 and 169. "Enter in Islam completely" means submit all will and power to the owner Lord and lead a life proclaiming by soul as: "I am nothing and I have nothing; everything belongs to the Three Time Knower Lord".

"Explanation" mentioned in the verse denotes Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 120 and 129.

**210. What are they waiting for except Lord Allah comes along with the shadow of clouds and with the Angels, and is judged the Commands? And into Allah all matters will be returned!**

The verse 6: 158 is also, having the same Message. Today Lord is asking the aimless and heedless Muslims who are following 29 pseudo-prophets serving Satan: "What are they waiting for to believe until Lord and Angles come for capturing the life?" The worthless people Muslims who have forgotten Adhikr which is the Insight for identifying Lord and Satan, at the time of death will witness: "We were wrongdoers and disbelievers", and will see the Satan sadly and gloomily as told in the verses 69: 49-50 and 75: 24-25. Read together 4: 17-18. The verses such as 3: 109; 8: 44; 22: 76; 35: 4 and 57: 5 also, end as: "And into Allah all matters will be returned!" See the explanation of "Command" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 3 and 113.

**211. You ask the 'children of Israel': "How many clear signs We have given them", and whoever changes favor of Lord Allah after it has come to him, indeed, Allah is severe in torment.**

See the explanation 2: 40-60 for understanding the clear signs sent down to the 'children of Israel'. Today since Adhikr is formed, anyone who didn't utilize It as the Lord's favor and changed It into denial, his eternal house will be the 'house of worthless' as told in the verses 14: 28-29. Adhikr is the Truth, Bounty, Favor, Mercy etc. sent down from the Lord for entire worlds. On the Day of Judgment, Lord will judge among His servants with Adhikr as told in the verses 39: 69 and 75. Each and every verse of Adhikr including 'Alif-Lam-Meem', 'Ham Meem', 'Khaaf Ha Ya Ayin Swad' etc. are signs since everything is explained in It as told in the verse 16: 89. If this Splendid Book Adhikr is hidden after receiving, Lord

will punish with a painful torment as told in the verses 41: 41-43. See the explanation 2: 85 and 159-161.

**212. The worldly life is made attractive to those who disbelieved. They are ridiculing those who believed! Those who are heedful will be above them on the Day of Judgment; and Lord Allah is providing sustenance without measure to whom He wishes.**

Impartial Lord doesn't make attractive this worldly life to the disbelievers. But the Kafir Satan is making attractive their deeds to the disbelievers. Satan is always obstructing them from the Straightpath as told in the verses 6: 43 and 27: 24. So, the real disbelievers belonging to the different groups of Muslims as told in the verses 4: 151 and 11: 17 who haven't transformed their soul-mate mentioned in the verse 43: 36-39 and 59: 16-19 into a believer; will mock at the believers. The hypocritical liars mentioned in the verse 63: 1 will say about the odd believer: "Is Adhikr sent upon him among us? Nay! He is an odd liar" as told in the verses 38: 8 and 54: 25. The verse 6: 53 says: "Just like We are testing some of them by means of others so, that they may ask, are these (believers) upon whom Lord favored among us? Isn't Lord Allah the best knower with the grateful ones?" It is told in the verse 11: 27 the hypocrites among the people of Prophet Nooh as well as the people of Prophet Muhammed said: "We didn't see you except a man like ourselves; and we didn't see following you except the menials among us who are immature for taking decision. And we didn't see in you any bounty, rather we think that you are lying". It is told in the verses 83: 29-34: "Indeed, the Mujirims were mocking at the believers in this world, and whenever they passed them, they used to wink at each other in mockery, and they returned to their own family with joking. And whenever they saw the believer they would say: 'Behold! These are the strayed people'. But they are not sent as the custodians upon the believers. On this Day (Day of Judgment) the believers will laugh at Kuffar (hypocrites and blind followers)". The verses 6: 10; 9: 79; 11: 38 and 21: 41 say that the disbelievers will mock at believers and Prophets in this world, and in the Hereafter that mockery will turn against them. The verses 3: 27 and 24: 38 also, end as Allah provides sustenance without measure to whom He wishes". Read together 74: 42-37. See the explanation 2: 1-5, 129 and 165-167.

**213. Mankind was once a single community, then Lord Allah deputed Prophets as heralds and warner. And He sent down the Book through them with Truth, so, as to decide among mankind concerning in whatever they were differing. And none has disagreed in It except those who were given It, after the Explanations had been come to them out of envy in between them. Then Allah guided the believers with His Permission in what they differed from the Truth. And Allah guides anyone He Wishes into the Straightpath.**

It is told in the verse 10: 19 that Mankind was none except a single community; then they differed. If Word from your Lord had not passed, verily Judgment would have happened in between them in the matter they have been differing. As explained in the verse 2: 2 only the Book Adhikr is revealed periodically for the entire mankind from the Paradise to the Earth. The first Messenger who received the Message Adhikr is Prophet Nooh. It is told in the verse 57: 25: "Verily We have sent Our Messengers with the Explanations and the Book as the Balance in order to keep up mankind with Justice". The verse 21: 25 says: "We didn't send any Messenger before you unless We inspired him with 'There is no Deity except Me, so, you serve Me alone'". Lord reveals His Message Adhikr to the Messengers. All the Prophets and believers are commanded to follow and judge among mankind with It. In every time those who received the Book were only differed in It due to envy among them as told in the verse 42: 13-14; 45: 17 and 98: 4.

Adhikr containing previous 312 Book and their Explanations revealed to Messenger Muhammed is meant for entire mankind as told in the verse 16: 44. Among Prophet's community, Muslims who read these verses are only differing in the Book. That is why it is told about these unjust people that they are carrying Adhikr as burden carrying donkeys as told in the verse 62: 5. They are compared to that of a dog which doesn't change its attitude whether disturbed or not as told in the verse 7: 176. It is commanded to the Muslims through the verse 3: 103 to holdfast altogether Adhikr—the Rope of Lord—and not to differ in It. Adhikr is the Straightpath as told in the verse 6: 153, it is commanded to follow It and not to follow other paths different from that single path to Lord. In order to fulfil Lord's command 'Holdfast Lord Allah' as told in the verses 3: 101; 4: 146 and 22: 78 one should holdfast Adhikr.

'With Allah's Permission' means with Adhikr without which no one becomes a believer as told in the verses 10: 100 and 14: 1. One should call the mankind to the Straightpath with It as told in the verse 33: 46. The Lord guides anyone He wishes with It to the Straightpath as told in the verses 39: 23 and 42: 52. As Adhikr is formed as a Book mentioned in the verse 41: 41-43 and Lord is Impartial, He will not guide anyone either to Paradise or Hell. So, anyone who wishes to be guided should read Adhikr in 3 volumes from beginning to the last by praying with soul: "Oh my Lord! Increase me the Knowledge". It is told in the verse 22: 65: "The sky is not falling down upon the Earth except with Adhikr—Lord's Permission". That means if a believer who utilizes and propagates Adhikr as the Balance and Trust is there in the world, the Dooms Day will not occur.

Today among Muslims, only the one who holdfasts the Adhikr—the Safeguard—includes Lord's party as told in the verse 58: 22. All other Muslims belonging to

different groups are the real disbelievers and Mushriks who are included in the Kafir Satan's party as told in the verses 4: 150-151 and 58: 19. See the explanation 2: 18, 111-113 and 176.

**214. Or do you reckon that you will enter the Paradise while the things have never happened to you just like it happened to those who have passed before you? Sufferings and adversities afflicted them, and they were trembled until the Messenger and those believers with him saying: "When will Lord Allah's help come?" Know that, indeed, Allah's help is ever close.**

The verse 3: 146 says: "How many from the Prophets, and plenty of proud representatives of Lord have fought with them. They had never lost their heart in the adversities they were afflicted in the path of Lord; they neither showed weakness nor bowed down their head towards falsehood. Lord likes those who are having patience". Today the one who holdfasts Adhikr as the Shield and Safeguard against all calamities, disasters, Hellfire etc. will only succeed. He will utilize It as the Ticket to enter the Paradise in the Hereafter. All other Muslims who are Mujirims, for whom the doors of sky will not be opened, nor will they enter the Paradise as told in the verse 7: 40.

The believer 1 in 100 always prays: "Oh our Lord! Pour upon us the patience. Brace our feet in Adhikr—the Splendid Book—and help us against the disbelieving people". Read together 3: 142 and 7: 94-96. See the explanation 2: 155-157 and 193.

**215. They ask you what they should spend in. You say: "Whatever you are spending from the good, then it is for the parents, close relatives, orphans, needy and wayfarer. And whatever you are doing from good, then indeed, Lord Allah knows with it.**

This is the verse revealed before the revelation of 9: 60 which teaches the 8 categories of people who deserve Zakath (welfare tax). 'Whatever you are spending from the good' mentioned in the verse means whatever is earning or spending, it should be considering the do's and don'ts of Lord's Book Adhikr. So, all the deeds should be testifying the Light Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 107, 148 and 177.

**216. Fighting is prescribed upon you even though you hate it. And a thing you hate may be good for you, while a thing you like may be evil for you; and Lord Allah knows, while you are not knowing.**

Today there is not a group of believers anywhere in the world, and so, there is no war in the cause of Lord. Three Time Knower Lord of the worlds knows everything (past, present and future). Today the Three Time Knowledge is

formed through Three Time Knower mentioned in the verse 25: 59. The odd believer should do Jihad with It against the terrorists and hypocrites who are doing jihad in the way of Satan. See the explanation 2: 190-193.

**217. They ask you about the fighting in the prohibited months. You say: "Fighting in It is a grievous offence; and preventing from Lord Allah's way and hiding It, and preventing from the Sacred Masjid, and expelling His people out of It are even more grievous offence near Allah, and sedition is more offence than killing". They will never stop fighting until they turn you back from your way of life if they can; and anyone from you turns back from his way of life and dies as he is a disbeliever, then they made their deeds futile in this world as well as in the Hereafter. And such are the inmates of Fire; they shall remain therein forever.**

Today the True way of life is Adhikr. Whoever is obstructing the propagation of It to entire mankind, they are committing a grievous offence. The prayer, charity, fasting, pilgrimage or any deed of such hypocritical transgressors will not be accepted. Moreover, they will be punished with their children and wealth in this world, and they have perished their life as Kafirs as told in the verses 9: 55, 85 and 125. So, if anyone is turning back from the class where Adhikr is explained in heart's language, all his deeds will become futile in this world as well as in the Hereafter. It is told in the verse 92: 11 "When he turns back from Adhikr, his wealth will not be beneficial for him". And it is told in the verses 92: 14-16: "None will be roasted in the blazing Fire except the unlucky who rejected and turned back from Adhikr". To such at the time of death Lord will say: "You didn't testify the Truth, so, you didn't perform prayer. But you rejected and turned back" as told in the verses 75: 31-32. The unluckiest will abstain the Book Dhikra who will be roasted in the great Fire; in it he will neither die nor will live as told in the verses 87: 11-13. It is told in the verse 47: 25: "Indeed, those who have turned back after the Guidance Adhikr is clearly explained to them, the Satan is justifying them their ways, and are given respite". See the explanation 2: 39, 165, 191 and 194.

**218. Indeed, those who believed, those who migrated and strived for Lord Allah's sake, such are expecting Allah's Mercy; and Allah is the Forgiving, Merciful.**

Prophet taught that there is no migration after the Meccan Triumph. Today Jihad is only with Adhikr against those who hide and reject It; and to propagate Adhikr throughout the world aiming harmony of mankind by utilizing all the favors bestowed by the Lord. Adhikr is the Strongest Weapon to do Jihad, and It is also, the Shield and Safeguard against all evils, disasters and hell fire. The verses 8: 72-75; 9: 16, 20, 71- 72, 88; 16: 110; 29: 6, 69; 49: 15 and 61: 11

encourage the believers for Jihad in the cause of Lord. See the explanation 2: 196.

**219. They ask you about liquor and gambling. You say: "In both of them there are serious sins as well as benefit for mankind. And their sin is greater than their benefit". And they asking you what they should spend. You say: "What is beyond your needs". Just like that Lord Allah is explaining His verses to you, so, that you might meditate and reflect.**

The verse 2: 266 also, ends as: "So, that you may meditate and reflect".

**220. In this world and the Hereafter, and they are asking you about orphans. You say: "It is the best to deal with them justly; if you are mixing your with their, then they are your brothers; and Lord Allah knows the mischief makers from the reformers. If Allah had wished, He would have made difficulties to you; Verily Allah is the Exalted, the Wise."**

The verse 2: 219 is revealed as the first stage of liquor prohibition. Consequently, the verse 4: 43 is revealed prohibiting consumption of liquor during prayer. And as the final stage the verses 5: 90-91 is revealed by eradicating liquor completely, gambling, dedication to idols and lottery which are included in filthy works of Satan. Today, as there is no group of believers in the world, and Muslims became the mischief makers and Mujirims by migrating away from Adhikr, the odd believer has nothing to do against these filthy deeds. Instead, by propagating Adhikr he can aware the mankind to distinguish the Straightpath from crooked paths of Satan.

It is told in the verses 4: 10: "Those who are unjustly eating from orphans' wealth, they are filling Fire into their bellies; and they will be roasted in the blazing Fire". It is commanded the believers to respect the orphans and to encourage others for feeding the needy through the verses 89: 17-18. The Muslims who by forgetting Adhikr became worthless people are becoming arrogant than the people of A'ad, Thamood and Pharaoh who transgressed throughout the world. So, they are in front of every mischievous deed in the world today. As per the verse 89: 23, on the Day when Hell is brought near them, they will remember: "If we had utilized the Book Dhikra".

Lord revealed Adhikr for utilizing It as the Criterion, Insight and Balance in this world in order to become the successful on the Day of Judgment. But believer will only utilize Adhikr in order to judge in his individual, family and social life testifying the verses 5: 44-45, 47 and 16: 64. See the explanation 2: 11-12, 110, 168-169 and 187.

**221. And you don't marry Mushrik women until they believed, a believing slave woman is better than a freed Mushrik woman even if they attract you. And you don't make marry your daughters with Mushrik men until they believed; a believing slave man is better than a freed Mushrik man even if they attract you. Such are calling into the Fire while Lord Allah calls to the Paradise and Forgiveness with His Permission. And He is explaining His verses for mankind in order that they may remind others in their heart's language.**

Today Muslim male or female belonging to different groups are the real disbelievers (real Kafirs) mentioned in 520 verses such as 4: 150-151; 11: 17; 39: 71, the real Mushriks mentioned in 55 verses such as 2: 135; 6: 106; 30: 30-32, and the Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40; 32: 12; 36: 59-62. The Trust Adhikr is reveled in order to punish the hypocritical men and women as well as Mushrik men and women as told in the verses 33: 72-73; 48: 6 and 98: 6. So, the odd believer can't marry any woman belonging to this Mujirim people who are serving Satan instead of Lord Allah without utilizing their intelligence. They are not following Prophets, but they are following 29 pseudo-prophets and are welcoming 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist.

In these Last Days, the bachelor and spinster believers should accept the virgin Maryam (the mother of Jesus) as the role model, and for the married believers, Asia (the woman of Pharaoh) as the role model as mentioned in the verses 66: 11-12. The man and woman who are learning Adhikr and are trying to live under the Light of It can marry each other if they think that they can't keep up chastity without marriage, and for not producing bastards. The believing man is allowed to marry chaste woman belonging to 'other people' as told in the verse 5: 5. It is because Lord has given man the controlling power on the woman as told in the verse 4: 34. In any case a believing woman shouldn't marry from disbelievers. By calling the believers it is told in the verse 66: 6: You shield yourselves and your families from the Hellfire, whose fuel is men and stones.

It is told in the verses 36: 10-11 "It is the same upon them whether you warn or do not warn them, they will not believe; indeed, you will warn who follows Adhikr and fear the Impartial unseeingly; then you give glad tidings to him with forgiveness and honorable reward". When believer prays as told in the verse 66: 8: "Oh our Lord! You complete our Light to us; and you forgive for us, indeed, You are capable upon everything" he intends to fulfill the Knowledge Adhikr to him and to forgive the sins to him by identifying the sins, correcting them and propagating Adhikr to entire mankind to help them to identify their sins. As told in the verse 60: 5 he will also, pray: "Oh our Lord! You should not make us a sedition for the disbelievers, You forgive to us; indeed, You are the Exalt and the

Wise". In the verse 67: 12 it is told that indeed, for those who fear their Lord unseeingly (with the Insight) will have forgiveness and great reward".

Lord explains all His verses for entire mankind in order to remind others about the aim of life and to live in this world in peace and tranquilly. Read together 24: 3, 26 and 57: 27. See the explanation 2: 62, 119 and 185.

**222. And they ask you about menstruation; you say: "It is a nuisance; so, you keep away from women during their menstruation period, and you don't approach them until they are cleaned. When they are cleaned, you may approach them in the manner Lord Allah has ordained to you. Indeed, Allah loves those who are oft relenting and He likes who keep themselves cleaned.**

Menstruation is a state of impurity and so, in that condition it is better to avoid intercourse because it may cause for infection. So, to engage in intercourse during menstrual period is following Satan's footstep. If the woman is conceived in menstrual period, Satan will participate in the child as told in the verse 17: 64. If one can't control his sexual thirst, he can engage in intercourse utilizing condom. The Jews during the period of Prophet kept away from women in their menstrual period completely whereas the Christians involved in sexual intercourse during the menstrual period. But the believers are ordered to take a moderate state during the menstrual period that all other bodily contacts are permitted except sexual intercourse.

Prophet taught that after the sexual intercourse if it is possible, one has to take bath or at least take ablution before sleeping. Believer whether male or female will purify his soul with Adhikr—the Book for purification—as mentioned in the verses 98: 2-3. But the disbelievers who made Allah's speech as ointment for external application make their food 'rejecting It', and they won't be purified with It as told in the verses 56: 80-82. They by taking the word meaning of the verse 56: 79 are saying: "Don't touch It except who are cleaned" i.e. male or female shouldn't touch the Qur'an (Arabic text of The Book) without ablution and especially the females should never touch it during their menstrual period. But the actual Message of that verse is: "Adhikr (Soul of the Book) will not be conceived except to those who have purified their soul with It". This wrong doing people carrying Lord's Book as burden carrying donkeys will wail on the Day of Judgement as: "Woe to me! If I hadn't selected so, and so, as my intimate friend, he strayed me from It after It had come to me, and Satan is a traitor to mankind" as told in the verse 25: 27-29. Human devil Satan obstructs man not from the body of the Book, but from Adhikr. Since Adhikr is the Food, Cloth and Sight of the soul mate, and It is the Ticket to return to the paradise whoever male or female should holdfast It even in menstruation period.

Whoever from Muslims if did not see or hear the Book Dhikree mentioned in the verse 18: 101, he is the disbeliever into the hell. The human Satan hypocrites who have been killed by Lords per the verses 63: 4 and 80: 17 are giving importance to bodily and worldly life. The verse 9: 108 also, ends as: "Allah loves those who are oft-relenting and He likes who keep themselves purified". The habit and character of believers are mentioned in the verse 9: 112 as: "They are oft-relenting to the Lord, serving Him, praising Him, travelling in the cause of Him, bowing down to Him, prostrating to Him, commanding with Justice, forbidding the evils and preserving the limits set by Lord. See the explanation 2: 169 and 212.

**223. Your women are a farming plot for you; so, you enter your farming plot however you wish. And you send ahead for your soul, and you heed Lord Allah; and know that indeed, you have to meet Him; and you give the herald for the believers!**

Every organ developed by Lord from the mingled sperm and ovum has its own duty. The sexual organs of both men and women are to fulfill the sexual passions in the way Lord satisfied. Therefore, one can approach the spouse for sexual intercourse in anyway (from front, back, sitting and lying), but it must be through the genital organs witnessing Lord under the Light—Adhikr. That is the meaning of saying: "In the manner Lord Allah has ordained to you" in the previous verse 2: 222. See the explanation 2: 187.

"Send ahead for your soul" means at the time of intercourse the intention and prayer should be to produce righteous offspring, so, that they will live here doing good deeds under the shadow of the Best Book Adhikr. Thus, the parents will receive a portion of rewards from the righteous deeds of children even after death. As the explanation of the verse 9: 105 Prophet taught: "The deeds of the righteous offspring will be shown to the believers in their grave, and if the deeds are justifying Adhikr they will enjoy in it, and if the deeds are against Adhikr they will pray to Lord to rectify them". Prophet also, taught: "After one's death only three things will be beneficial to him. (1) Adhikr which is the useful Knowledge. (2) Charity which benefits in the eternal life. (3) The righteous children who pray for the parents". By calling the believers Impartial Lord says in the verse 59: 18 "You heed Lord Allah, and let each soul see what you have sent ahead for the Hereafter, and you heed Allah, indeed, Allah is acquainted with what you are doing". The aimless hypocrites and their heedless followers do not consider do's and don'ts of Lord's Book—Adhikr. They are not satisfied in their spouses, and so, they are thirsty for intercourse with others.

The verses 9: 112; 10: 87 and 61: 11 also, end as: "You give the herald for the believers". Read together 13: 23-24 and 40: 7-9. See the explanation 2: 177.

**224. And you don't make Lord Allah an excuse for your oaths to do virtue, to become heedful, and to do reform in between mankind; and Allah is the All-hearing, All-knowing.**

**225. Lord Allah doesn't hold you for any thoughtless oath, but He holds you for what your hearts have earned, and Lord Allah is the Forgiving, Forbearing.**

The believers are those who fulfill their oaths taken with Lord and with the creatures. After taking an oath with Lord, if he comes across another virtuous deed better than the first, he will not make the Lord an excuse for not doing the better. The Three Time Knowledge Adhikr is formed as a Book today. It teaches that only 1 in 1000 will enter the Paradise utilizing It as the Ticket, and the rest 999 will enter the Hell since they didn't read and hear the Book Dhikree after getting as mentioned in the verse 18: 101. Therefore, the believer will try to form harmony of mankind by propagating Adhikr throughout the world.

It is told in the verse 5: 89: "Lord Allah doesn't hold you for any thoughtless oath, but He holds you for the deliberate oaths". Lord doesn't consider our color or body while doing a deed, but He Who Knows the status of the chests considers the condition of the heart. To put it brief, any Muslim who received the Best Book Adhikr if doesn't testify It, his Lord will tell him at the time of death that You were among the disbelievers as told in the verse 39: 59. See the explanation 1: 6; 2: 26-27 and 195.

**226. For those who take an oath for abstention with their women, women should wait for 4 months. If they return, then indeed, Lord Allah is the Oft-forgiving, Merciful.**

**227. And if they intend for divorce, then indeed, Lord Allah is the All-hearing, All-knowing.**

The maximum period of abstaining from sexual intercourse between wife and husband is fixed as 4 months by Lord. But today the Muslims who are reading these verses are not following or testifying these rules and regulations in their marriage life. Thus, illegal, immoral and antinatural activities like sodomy, prostitution, fornication, divorce, illegitimate sons etc. are seen more among them than that of any 'other people'. If the husband is not returning after 4 months, the woman can decide for "Qul'h" (divorce from woman's side). See the explanation 2: 99 and 105.

**228. And divorced women should wait by themselves for 3 menstrual periods; and it is not lawful for them to conceal what Lord Allah has created in their wombs if they are believing with Allah and the Day of Judgment. And their husbands have more responsibility to take them back if they wish reconciliation. And the women have the similar rights the men have upon them**

**(women) with Justice. And for the men have privilege over them(women), and Allah is the Exalted, the Wise.**

As told in the verses 4: 21; 7: 189; 30: 21; 25: 54 etc. marriage relationship is made by the Three Time Knower Lord, and so, divorce is a hatefully permitted thing in Islam. Since marriage is done witnessing Lord, it should not be broken for silly matters. That is marriage shouldn't be broken except in the wrath of Lord.

It is told in the verse 4: 34: "Before the divorce, husbands should advise their wives, refuse to share their beds, beat them with pray for changing her character. And even after all these stages if the disagreement still exists, then appoint arbiters one from his side and other from her side. And if the disagreement still remains after all these 4 stages, they can decide for divorce". It is told in the verse 65: 1 "Divorce is for the period of 3 months. And 'Iddath' (waiting period) should be counted. The wives shouldn't be expelled out of their houses before the waiting period". Then if divorce is decided after completing 3 months, the women can be expelled from the house. "The Iddath for woman having regular menstrual period is till completing 3 menstrual cycles. For the woman having no menstruation and having irregular menstruation, the Iddath is for 3 months. For the pregnant the Iddath is until the delivery" as told in the verse 65: 4. The waiting period of the woman who lost her husband by death is 4 months and 10 days as told in the verse 2: 234. Divorce is not permitted during the menstrual period.

But today, Muslims who read these verses are uttering the 'words of divorce' 3 times at a time and are expelling their wives from their houses for silly reasons. See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 85 and 165-167.

**229. The divorce is for two times. Then keep her with justice or separate her in the best manner. It is not lawful for you to take back which you have given them except when both the couple fear that they will not remain with in Lord Allah's limits; then if you fear that they both will not remain within the limits of Allah, there is no blame upon both of them to separate by giving back the dowry to the husband. These are the limits set by Allah; then you shouldn't aggress them; and whoever aggresses the limits of Allah, then such are the only wrongdoers.**

According to Lord's law male has to give the dowry to the female's guardian. In ignorant period, girls were buried alive by the guardians fearing the inequality which will affect them in the future as told in the verses 16: 58-59. So, dowry from male to the guardian of female was fixed in order to bring up the dignity of woman in the society. Actually, it is the rent of the female paid to her guardian for brought up her safely.

Generally, whatever the male has given to female's guardian as the dowry should not be taken back. But he can demand his dowry back if she is involved in open sexual misconduct or she desires for another marriage and demands the divorce. If male is unable to fulfill the sexual passion of the woman, and if she desires to break the contract, then she can do it by giving the entire dowry back. This is called "Qul'h". In any case the married life should be under the Light of Adhikr, then only couples can return to the Paradise as explained in the verses 36: 55-58. Otherwise, they are wrongdoers and Mujirims who are serving Satan as told in the verses 36: 59-62 and 37: 22-34.

Today, the Muslims are carrying Lord's Book as burden carrying donkeys. So, Lord will not guide these wrongdoing people as told in the verses 62: 5. The verses 3: 94; 5: 45; 9: 23 and 24: 50 also, end as: "Then such are the only wrongdoers". See the explanation 2: 147-148.

**230. Then If he divorces her, it is not lawful for him to remarry her until she is married by another and get divorced. Then if he divorces her, there is no blame on both to remarry, if they both think that they can remain with in Lord Allah's limits. And such are Allah's limits; He explains them to the people of knowing.**

If one divorces his woman for the third time, he is not permitted to take her back in to marriage life. But It is possible if she is married by another person and get divorced normally justifying all the steps explained in the above verses. If the woman is not satisfied with the 2<sup>nd</sup> marriage, she can do "Qul'h" by giving back the dowry. Then after waiting for 3 months she can marry anyone including the 1<sup>st</sup> husband. To put it brief, the marriage life should be in mutual consent under the shadow of Adhikr—the Light.

Prophet has cursed those who divorce the woman thrice at a time. But today Muslims without utilizing their intelligence are living following satanic footsteps, and they are arguing for 'triple Talaq'. They are told as the worst among 1000 communities of creatures near Lord as told in the verse 8: 22. It is because, they are not for hearing or talking about the Book Dhikree—Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 66, 159-161 and 166-167.

**231. And when you divorce women and they completed their waiting period, then keep them with justice or separate them in the best manner. And you don't aggressively keep them for harming. And if anyone does so, then verily he wronged to his own soul. And you don't take Lord Allah's verses as a joke! And you remember Allah's favor upon you and whatever He sent upon to you from the Book and Wisdom; He is advising you with It. And you heed Allah, and know that indeed, Allah is the Knower of each and everything.**

The heedful believers are those who live always remembering Lord with Adhikr and follow Its do's and don'ts. But today the Muslims are gone astray far from

the Guidance—Adhikr— as explained in the verse 2: 104. The verses 86: 13-14 say: "Indeed, It is indeed, obvious Word, and It is not the word for joke!" It is told in the verses 18: 56 and 106 about the disbelievers: "Their reward is Hell since they were rejecting and considering My verses and Messengers as a joke". See the explanation 2: 146, 170-171 and 185-186.

**232. And when you divorce women and they completed their waiting period, you don't prevent them from marrying with their husbands if they satisfied in between them with Justice. That is advised with It to the one among you who are believing with Lord Allah and the Day of Judgment, that is the best for your purification and the best for your cleaning. And Allah knows while you are not knowing.**

The Three Time Knower Lord Allah has brought all mankind to Earth and He has acquainted and is watching each and everything. Everyone has to reply about the life in the 4<sup>th</sup> phase before Lord Who is Ever-watching. Since Adhikr is formed, anyone lives under the shadow of It will only believe with Lord and Day of Judgment. All other Muslims are serving Satan forgetting Adhikr—Wise Reminder. They will return into the Hell. Read together 4: 1. See the explanation 1: 1; 2: 107, 216 and 222.

**233. And the mothers should breast-feed their children for 2 complete years, if the one (father) who wishes the breast-feeding to be completed. The father, he should bear their (mothers) food and their clothing with Justice; no soul is assigned except with what she can cope with; no mother shall be harmed on account of her child; nor a father on account of his child. Upon the inheritor has the same duty. If they both decide for weaning after mutual consent and satisfaction there is no blame upon them; and if you decide to breast feed your children by a foster-mother, there is no blame upon you if you are willingly paying them with Justice from what you have been provided; and you heed Lord Allah and know that indeed, Allah is observant of whatever you are doing.**

It is told in the verse 31: 14 that the mother bears him in her womb while suffering weakness upon weakness, his weaning takes two years. And in the verse 46: 15 it is told that both the pregnancy and weaning together are for thirty months. If one reads together the three verses 2: 233; 31: 14 and 46: 15, it can be understood that the least pregnancy period can be considered 6 months. And in such a case the child should be breastfed 2 complete years. In the absence of father, the duty lies upon his heirs who will be the guardian of the child. See the explanation 2: 116 and 165.

**234. And those among you passing away leaving wives as widows, let them wait 4 months and 10 days. Thus, if they complete their term, then there is no blame**

**upon you if they take their decisions according to their own wishes with Justice. And Lord Allah is well acquainted with whatever you are doing.**

The widows have their freedom for taking decision after their waiting period. That means they can either continue their life without another marriage or can marry the brothers of deceased husband or others. Read together 2: 240.

In 44 places in the Book, Lord Allah is mentioned as the 'Three Time Knower' which means acquainted of everything. Adhikr is the 'Three Time Knowledge' which is the Speech and Practice of Lord. Since today the Splendid Book Adhikr is codified through the 'Three Time Knower' mentioned in the verse 25: 59, any believer should ask about the 'Impartial Three Time Knower Lord' to the author of the Adhikr.

The verses 2: 271; 3: 180; 4: 128; 57: 10; 58: 3, 11; 61: 8 also, end as Allah has acquainted of whatever you are doing. The verse 31: 34; 58: 13 are having the Message that whatever you are doing, Allah has acquainted with it. See the explanation 2: 146, 168-169 and 4: 118.

**235. And there is no blame upon you if you indicate them for the marriage during their waiting period or keep that in your hearts itself. Allah knew that indeed, you will remember them; however, you shouldn't make secret promise with them except speaking them the words of Justice. Don't confirm the marriage contract until the prescribed waiting period expires. And You should know that indeed, Lord Allah is knowing what is in your soul, so, beware of Him. And you know that indeed, Allah is the Forgiving, Forbearing.**

Today Muslims all over the world who read these verses are not testifying any of the verses. They are doing all evils with the widows by giving fake marriage hopes to them. Due to all these, they are the Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40; 55: 44; 68: 35 who are serving Satan as explained in the verse 2: 60. The verse 25: 58 ends as: "Lord is enough to acquaint the offences of His servants". The verses 17: 17, 30 and 96 end as: "Lord is enough as the acquainted Observer with the offences of His servants". Read together 5: 116. See the explanation 1: 3 and 2: 28-29.

**236. There is no blame upon you if you are divorcing women with whom you have never done intercourse with them or the prescribed dowry is not settled. You provide them sustenance, the wealthy according to his means and the poor according to his means; a reasonable amount with Justice; a duty upon the one who are living under the Light of Best Book Adhikr.**

**237. And if you divorce them before doing intercourse with them, and you settled the prescribed dowry for them, then half of the prescribed dowry is for**

**them except they give up, or the guardian of them give up. And if you are giving up it is the closest to heedfulness. And you shouldn't forget your privilege in between you. Indeed, Lord Allah is observing whatever you are doing.**

Before settling the prescribed dowry and before having intercourse with woman, one can divorce the woman for a reasonable case. But he should give them sustenance with justice according to his means. It is the compensation for the women losing her status in marriage.

If the dowry is settled but intercourse is not happened, then one can divorce women by giving the half of the settled dowry as a compensation. In case if the woman's side is ready to give up the dowry there is no blame upon him in not to pay anything in it. By considering the privilege of male over female, It is better the male to give the whole prescribed dowry. See the explanation 2: 176, 186 and 228.

**238. You guard upon your compulsory prayers, and keep up your prayer in an excellent way and stand devoutly for Lord Allah.**

**239. Then if you are in a state of fear, you pray by walking or by traveling; if you are safe, then you remember Lord Allah just like He has taught you what you were not knowing before.**

This is the first verse revealed commanding for keeping up prayer during wars. It is told in the verse 4: 103 that indeed, prayer is a timely prescribed duty upon the believers. Without the Permission—Adhikr—nobody becomes a believer as told in the verse 10: 100. And without being a believer no deed such as prayer, charity, fasting and pilgrimage will be accepted. Instead, he will get the Hell as fine as told in the verse 25: 33-34 and 65-66. Their prayer will increase nothing except filth over filth as told in the verses 13: 14 and 40: 50.

Today Muslims have become the worthless people by forgetting Adhikr as told in the verse 25: 18. While they are standing for prayer, they are seeing the sexual organs of the opposite genders by their heart due to unawareness of the Recording Book fastened around their neck as mentioned in the verse 17: 13. See the explanation 2: 43-44, 144 and 152.

**240. And those among you who pass away leaving wives should bequest for their wives a year's sustenance without expelling them; then if they leave, there is no blame upon you if they take their decisions according to their own wishes in Justice. And Lord Allah is the Exalted, the Wise.**

See the explanation 2: 129. The husband who dies is commanded to make bequest for his wife a year of sustenance without expelling her from his house. It is aimed for encouraging to marry her by the husband's brothers. But if she

wishes to leave the house and marry with another person, there is no blame upon both parties.

**241. And for the divorced women should be provided a sustenance with Justice, a prescribed duty upon the heedful.**

In any stage divorced woman should be provided with a reasonable sustenance according to his means. It is an obligation upon the heedful who are testifying the Adhikr—The Truth. See the explanation 2: 5.

**242. Just like that Lord Allah is explaining His verses to you, so, that you may become utilizing your intelligence!**

But today Muslims—the hypocrites and their followers--without utilizing their intelligence have become the worst creatures near the Lord since they are deaf and dumb for hearing and talking about the Book Dhikra as told in the verse 8: 22 and 18: 101. Out of them the hypocrites will enter the bottom of the hell as told in the verse 4: 145 while their blind following disbelievers will be led to the hell after trial as told in the verse 39: 71. According to the verses 67: 6-10 these disbelievers have punishment of the hell and they will be asked by the guardians of the hell: "Had not the warner come to you?". They will answer: "Yes, verily warner came to us", and they will also, wail: "If we had heard or we had utilized our intelligence, we would not be among the inmates of the blazing Fire". See the explanation 2: 166- 167, 170-171.

**243. Have you not turned your vision into those who had left from their houses fearing of death even though they were thousands? Then Lord Allah told them: 'you die', after that He revived them. Indeed, Lord Allah possesses Bounty for mankind but most men are not grateful.**

By quoting an event which happened before deputing Muhammed as Messenger, the Three Time Knower Lord Allah is encouraging the believers for doing 'Jihad' in the cause of Lord. Today there is no group of believers anywhere in the world and so, there is no fighting or killing. The odd believer has to do Jihad with Adhikr—the Safeguard—against the hypocrites and Kuffar as told in the verses 9: 73; 25: 52 and 66: 9. See the explanation 2: 94-96, 152 and 216.

**244. And you fight in the way of Lord Allah, and you know that indeed, Lord Allah is All Hearing, All Knowing.**

Today there is no fighting today in the way of Lord Allah. Instead propagating Adhikr— the Food, Cloth and Sight of human soul—throughout the entire world aiming to form harmony of humankind is advised.

**245. Who is there to lend a good loan to Lord Allah, so, He will compound it for him multiplying many times! Lord Allah withholds and bestows, to Him all of you will be returned.**

When there was a group of believers, fighting in the way of Lord was ordered, and spending money for purchasing food, weapon and vehicles was considered as giving good loan to the Self-sufficient Lord. But today spending money for propagating Adhikr throughout the entire mankind in order to utilize it as the Balance and Trust to keep Universe in its equilibrium is giving good loan to the Self-sufficient Lord. And also, spending money for organic cultivation as well as for planting trees aiming to get a portion of the reward of glorification, praising and prayer of the creatures belonging to 1000 communities. Thus, one can help Impartial Lord expecting His help back testifying the verses 22: 40; 47: 7 and 61: 14.

In the verse 2: 261 it is told: "Spending wealth in the way of Lord Allah is compared to a grain which sprouts in to seven ears with 100 grains in each, Lord Allah is multiplying for anyone He wishes". But today the aimless hypocrites and their heedless followers do not spend for the wellbeing of themselves and other creatures. They forbid themselves and others from Adhikr—the Splendid Book. Thus, they are not ruining except themselves but they perceive it not as told in the verse 6: 26. Even though the verse ends as: "To Him all of you will be returned", only 1 in 1000 believer will return to the Paradise utilizing Adhikr as told in the verses 73: 19 and 76: 29. The transgressing hypocrites and their blind followers since they didn't utilize Adhikr as the Safeguard against the Hell, will return to the Hell as told the verses 48: 6 and 98: 6. Read together 4: 85. See the explanation 2: 6-7, 62 and 99.

**246. Have you not turned your vision into the chiefs from the children of Israel after Moosa? When they told the Prophet for them "you Appoint a king for us so, that we will fight in the way of Lord Allah". He said: "Will you become hesitating for fight if the fighting is prescribed upon you?" They told: "What happened to us that we do not fight in the way of Allah while we are expelled from our houses, and our children". Thus, When the fighting is prescribed upon them, they turned back except a few among them, and Lord Allah is the Knower with wrongdoers.**

After Prophet Moosa the children of Israel deviated from Adhikr—the Truth—and they followed other strayed people and became arrogant transgressors. They misunderstood that the majesty and dignity can be achieved only through kingship. So, they demanded for a king as their leader instead of Prophets.

After 30 years of Prophet's departure Muslims also, deviated from Adhikr the Straightpath, and they started following the king 'Mohaviya' as ruler by whose hand Ali, Hasan and Hussain were killed. Then, out of 3 groups who are reading Quran, strayed Fajir and wrath affected hypocritical Kafirs are the inmates of Fire. Their number is 999 out of each and every 1000 as explained in the verse 4: 118. They will say about the believer 1 in 1000 who is testifying Adhikr as "He is

an odd liar" as told both in the verses 38: 8 and 54: 25. See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 15, 49 and 165-167.

**247. And their Prophet told them: "Indeed, Allah has appointed 'Twalooth' as a king for you". They said: "How he will have kingship upon us, while we are most deserving than him for kingship, and he is not given abundance from wealth". He said: "Indeed, Allah has chosen him upon you, and has added Him expanded knowledge and Physical strength, and Allah gives His kingship to anyone He wishes; And Allah is Wide-knower"**

The hypocrites and the Mushriks mentioned in the verses 48: 6 and 98: 6 are reading these verses today, but they are preferring for bodily and worldly life than the Hereafter. Thus, they became the original disbelievers. But they are arrogantly priding that they are the people selected by Lord. These worst people who are not considering Lord as Impartial think and consider that the Criterion of Truth is abundance of wealth and strength of majority. They became worthless people like this due to the lack of the Real Knowledge Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 43-44 and 204-207.

**248. And their Prophet told them: "Indeed, a sign of his Kingship is to bring the Ark in it there is tranquility from your Lord and remaining from what family of Moosa and family of Haroon had left behind, which is 'carried by Angels"'. Indeed, in it there is a sign for you if you are believers.**

'The Amaliks' who defeated the children of Israel in the battle took away the Ark which contained the discs of '10 Commandments' which Lord Allah gave to Moosa, the staff and the chapels of Moosa and samples of Manna and Salwa. 'Carried by Angels' means the Amaliks could not open the Ark and utilize it, or even to understand what it contains. Therefore, to receive it back without any change was the clear Sign to the believers. Today the Splendid Book Adhikr the preservation of which is undertaken by Lord itself as told in the verses 15: 9; 16: 44 and 41: 41-43 is the Mercy and Bounty, with only It one can get tranquility. See the explanation 1: 5-6; 2: 91- 93 and 209-210.

**249. When Twalooth set forth with the armies, he said: "Indeed, Lord Allah will test you with a river, then anyone drinks from it, then he will not be with me; while anyone who does not taste he is with me, except the one who scoops up only a palm full in his hand". Yet they all drank from it except a few among them. When he and those who believed with him crossed over, they said: "We have no strength today to encounter with Jalooth (Goliath) and his army"! Those who were thinking that indeed, they will meet Allah said: "How many of small troops have vanquished great troops with Allah's Permission? And Allah is with those who are having patience".**

As told in the verse 7: 179 Lord will fill the Hell with aimless hypocrites who are hiding Adhikr—the Wise Reminder—and the heedless Mushriks who are rejecting It after receiving; they have hearts but they will not understand aim of life, they have eyes but will not see the Insight, they have ears but will not hear the Book Dhikree, such are like livestock, nay, they are the most strayed. They are preferring worldly and bodily life than the Hereafter. These worthless people who have forgotten Adhikr—the Best Interpretation of the Book—will be dragged prone on their faces into the Hell, they are in the worst places and they are the most strayed as told in the verses 2: 18 and 25: 33-34 and 17: 97. See the explanation: 2: 134, 155-157 and 222-223.

**250. And when they met with Jalooth and his army, they prayed: "Our Lord; pour upon us patience, and brace our feet and help us against the disbelieving people."**

Today the disbelievers mentioned in 520 places in the book are the hypocrites and their blind followers. They are the enemy of believer one in thousand who is living here testifying Adhikr the best Book. So, the believer by hold fast to Adhikr - the unbreakable rope and safeguard - is living by hold fast to Lord Allah – the safeguard. And he will do great jihad against these army of Satan the kafir. Read together the verse 3: 147, 7: 126. See the explanation 2: 85, 99,112,186

**251. Then they conquered them with Lord Allah's Permission. And Dawood killed Jalooth, and Allah gave him kingship and wisdom and taught him from whatever He wishes. And if Lord Allah had not defended some mankind with others, verily the Earth would have been ruined; but Allah is having Bounty upon everybody in the worlds.**

During the time of Prophet Shamveel as mentioned in the Bible under the leadership of king Twalooth, believers went to fight with Goliath the king of Amaliks. Prophet Dawood joined with the believers on their way to the battlefield. The youth Dawood killed the giant Goliath in the duel fighting. Thus, the army of Goliath has been defeated. Then Lord Allah gave kingship and Wisdom means Adhikr—the Book Psalm to Dawood—and thereby He blessed that people. His son Sulaiman was also, a Prophet and king blessed by wealth, prowess and dignity which were not given anyone else in the world.

It is the way of Lord to defend one set of people by means of another in order to keep the Earth in its statuesque as told in the verse 22: 40. Since today Adhikr which is the Balance and Trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium is formed, the Lord has become Impartial. So, the odd believer will propagate It to the entire mankind. When other people also, become wrongdoers like the worthless and unjust Mujirim people mentioned in the verses 6: 47; 7: 40; 25: 27-30 and

62: 5 the Universe will be ruined. Impartial Lord Bestowed Adhikr for entire world as His Mercy and Bounty. See the explanation 2: 75.

**252. These are Allah's verses which We are explaining upon you with the Truth; indeed, you are among the Messengers.**

The Three Time Knower Lord Allah describe the events occurred in the past to the illiterate Messenger Muhammad through the Angel Messenger Jibreel. After describing the history of Zakariya, Yahya, Maryam and Jesus, it is told in the verse 3: 44: "Such are some information about the unseen We have revealed into you by inspiration". Adhikr— the Splendid Book—revealed upon Messenger Muhammed contains all 312 previous Books and their Explanations as told in the verse 16: 44. And It testifies and Safeguards all the previous Books revealed as told in the verse 5: 48. See the explanation 2: 136, 119 and 146-148.

**253. These are the Messengers. We have given privilege to some of them upon others, among them someone to whom Lord Allah spoke directly; some among them He raised high in ranks; and We have given Jesus -the son of Maryam- clear Signs and We have Strengthen him with the Holy Spirit. If Allah had wished, the people who came after them would not have fought against one another once clear Signs had come to them; however, they disagreed. Then among them one who believed and among them one who disbelieved. If Allah had wished, they would not have fought one another, but indeed, Allah does what He Intends.**

Before revealing this verse, some verses had been revealed explaining about the Messengers before. It is told in the verse 40: 78: "We have sent Messengers before you, among them one We have explained upon you, while among them one We have not explained to you. No Messenger can bring any sign unless it is with Lord's Permission. Once Lord's command comes matters will be decided with the Truth, and the falsehood makers will loss out". It is told in the verse 4: 164: "Of some Messengers We have already told you the history, while of others We have not told you. And to Moosa Lord did speak directly". Read together 7: 143. See the explanation 2: 213.

Believers should glorify Lord and pray to Him immediately on awakening from the bed: "Glory to you Oh the Lord of Jibreel, Michael, Israfeel, Azrael, the Creator of Heaven and Earth, the only Knower of the seen and unseen, our Lord and the Lord of each and everything, and the Dealer of its Dominion, we seek refuge to You from the evils of each and every creature, of whom You hold the forelocks. On the Day of Judgment, You will judge among Your servants in what they are differing, so, You guide us into the Straightpath with Your Permission—Adhikr—

in what they are differing in the Book, Indeed, none is there to guide except You". See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 85 and 213.

**254. Oh you who believed! You spend out of what We have provided you with before a day comes in which there will be no bargaining, no friendship and no intercession; and the disbelievers, they are the wrongdoers.**

The one who became believer with the Permission Adhikr mentioned in the verse 10: 100 is having the aim of life that he has to prepare Paradise here in the 4<sup>th</sup> phase in order to inherit It in the 7<sup>th</sup> phase. The hypocrites who hide Adhikr and the Mushriks who attribute intercessors and intermediates to Lord rejecting Adhikr– the Three Time Knowledge—are the disbelievers and wrongdoers. They are not having aim of life.

The day mentioned in the verse is day of death for individual, while for the mankind it is the Day of Judgment. Since the verse addresses by calling the believers instead of mankind we can understand that the disbelievers, wrongdoers and transgressors will come only from Muslims who are reading these verses. The one who doesn't judge in his individual, family and social life with Adhikr, such are disbelievers, wrongdoers and transgressors as told in the verses 5: 44, 45 and 47 respectively.

It is commanded to the believers through the verses 10: 85-86 to pray as: "Our Lord! Make not us a trial to the wrongdoing people, and You save us with Adhikr—Your Mercy—from the disbelieving people". The verses such as 5: 51; 6: 144; 28: 50 and 46: 10 end as: "Indeed, Allah does not guide the wrongdoing people". Both the verses 5: 67 and 16: 107 end as: "Indeed, Lord Allah doesn't guide disbelieving people". Disbelievers are mentioned about 520 places in book, whereas wrongdoers are mentioned about 220 places in the Book. All the hypocrites and Mushriks are included in disbelievers and wrongdoers.

The verses such as 2: 258; 3: 86, 151; 4: 168; 5: 72; 7: 37; 14: 13, 34; 17: 99; 18: 29; 21:97; 29: 68; 34: 31; 39: 32 and 46: 10 describe about the disbelievers and wrongdoers in the same verse. The disbelievers and the wrongdoers mentioned in continuous verses are the following 3: 56- 57, 116-117, 140-141, 149-150; 4: 167-168; 5: 44-45, 72-73; 6: 129-130; 7: 44-45; 8: 55-56; 10: 85-86; 11: 18-19, 67-68; 14: 27-28; 16: 27-28, 84-85; 18: 37-38; 21: 29-30; 22: 44-45, 71-72; 25: 26-27; 27: 43-44; 29: 46-47, 67-68; 30: 8-9; 35: 36-37, 39-40; 59: 16-17; 61: 7-8 and 71: 27-28. See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 165-169.

**255. Lord Allah! No Deity except Him, the Ever-living, the Survivor and Sustainer of all; no slumber seizes Him, nor sleep. To Him belongs what is in the Heavens and what is in the Earth. Who is there to intercede near Him except with His permission? He Knows what is before them and what is behind them, and they**

**will not grasp anything from His Knowledge except what He Wishes with. His throne extends throughout the Heavens and the Earth; and no fatigue affects Him in preserving It in both of them. He is the Highest, the Supreme.**

This verse known as 'Ayathul Kursiyye (Verse of Throne)' is the glorious verse in the Book. That means Its message contains the quintessence of the 6236 verses.

'Ilah' (Deity): Whom one can call without seeing; to Whom one can seek for help; Whom one can be afraid of; upon Whom one can entrust; to Whom only one has to convince his accountability of life in the Hereafter, He is Ilah', the one and only Deity.

No one will dare to intercede near Him except with Adhikr—His Permission. Since Adhikr is Lord's Permission and Speech, It will argue and intercede for the believer who follows and testifies It, whereas for the disbelievers it will argue against them

**"He Knows what is before them and what is behind them"** means since Allah is Three Time Knower, He Knows about everyone, when and where he takes birth, what he earns? Where will he die, how much from his body adheres in the soil? In what form he will be resurrected? Whether he will go to Paradise or Hell? The verses such as 20: 110; 21: 28 and 22: 76 are also, having this Message. See the explanation 1: 3-4.

"They will not grasp anything from His Knowledge except what He Wishes with" means no one can encompass the Knowledge he has learned. So, while reading this verse one should pray by mind: "My Lord, you increase me the Knowledge". Since today Adhikr – the Three Time Knowledge—is formed as the Splendid Book explaining each and everything, whoever didn't see and hear that Book named as Dhikree in 9 verses such as 20: 14, 124; 38: 8, they are the disbelievers into the Hell as told in the verses 18: 101; 48: 6 and 98: 6. His Throne extends throughout the Heavens and the Earth means He is the One upon Whom nothing is hidden in the earth or in Heaven. He is the All-hearing as told in the verses 3: 5; 14: 38 and 41: 40. He is the One to Whom glorifies whatever in Heavens and Earth, He is Sovereign, the Sanctified, the Mightiest and the Wise as told in the verse 62: 1. He is with us wherever we are as told in the verse 57: 4 and 58: 7. Whatever happens on Earth or Heaven is already recorded in the Book—Adhikr—as told in the verses 6: 59; 9: 51; 10: 61; 11: 6; 22: 70; 27: 75; 34: 3; 35: 11 and 57: 22. So, whoever holds fast Adhikr—the Three Time Knowledge—he holds fast Lord Allah Who is the Three Time Knower. See the explanation 1: 3-4 and 2: 234.

**256. There is no compulsion in the 'True way of life'. The Right Way has been cleared from the wrong way. Then anyone who rejects with the Thagooth and believes with the Lord Allah, verily he has grasped the strong Rope that never breaks; and Allah is All-hearing, All-knowing.**

The verses 10: 99-100 say: "If your Lord had so, wished, everyone on Earth would have believed all of them together! Are you forcing mankind to become believers? It is not apt to any soul to believe unless with Lord's Permission; He places blight upon those who are not utilizing their intelligence".

Adhikr is the Criterion, Insight and Touchstone which differentiates the right way and the wrong ways. It is the Unbreakable Rope extended from the Paradise to the Earth. Without Adhikr—the Permission—nobody becomes a believer. Prophet taught that whoever makes Adhikr as the Imam (leader), It will lead him into the Paradise, and whoever puts It behind, It will push him into the Hell. The verses 11: 118-119 say: "If your Lord had so, wished, He would have made mankind into one community, but they will not stop disagreeing except the one upon whom your Lord has shown Mercy. And for that they are created, and the word of your Lord is completed: 'Surely I will fill the Hell with Jinns and mankind altogether".

Thagooth (the arrogant satanic forces): It includes one's whims, selfishness, partiality, racism, nationalism, communalism, sexual partiality and all different ways of Kafir Satan. It is against the single way of the Lord to the Paradise—the Straightpath.

Prophet taught being the explanation of the verse 4: 118: "In each and every 1000, 999 will go to the Hell and the 1 will go to the Paradise". So, the male or female whoever utilizes Adhikr as the Ticket to the Paradise and Safeguard against the Hell can become the 1 in 1000. See the explanation 2: 168-169, 209 and 213.

**257. Lord Allah is the Patron for those who believed, He brings them out from the darkness into the Light; while those who disbelieved, the Patrons of them are the Thagooth. They bring them out from the Light into the darkness; such are the inmates of the Fire, they will remain therein forever.**

Allah is denoted as the Light of the Heavens and the Earth in the verse 24: 35, and Adhikr is denoted as the Light in 25 verses such as 4: 174-175; 5: 15-16; 7: 157; 42: 52 and 64: 8. So, whoever follows and testifies Adhikr, he is in the Straightpath of the Lord. Since Lord is Impartial, He will not guide anyone either to the Paradise or to the Hell. The 1 in 1000 believer by holding fast Adhikr, he holdfasts Lord of the worlds. The hypocrites and their blind followers by

rejecting Adhikr are serving Satan, they are the inmates of the Fire from mankind. So, the believer always prays as: "Oh our Lord! You deliver us out from the darkness into You with the Light, oh the Light of Heavens and Earth! Oh, the Majesty, the Honorable One!" See the explanation 2: 38-39, 175-176 and 186.

**258. Have you not turned your vision into the one repudiated with Ibrahim regarding his Lord Allah due to that Lord has given him the Kingship. When Ibrahim told: "My Lord is the One Who causes life and Who causes death"; he replied: "I too cause for life and cause for death". Ibrahim told: "Then indeed, Allah brings the sun from the East, then you bring it from the West". The one who disbelieved became dumbfounded; and Allah is not guiding such wrongdoing people.**

Prophet Ibrahim invited his people including his father who were idolaters into Lord of the worlds—Allah. But they were not ready to accept and follow Ibrahim. Once when they all went for a festival, Ibrahim destroyed all their idols except the largest one. When they saw the demolished idols, they informed about this to their king Namrood. Ibrahim was brought to the king Namrood and was trialed.

Namrood asked Ibrahim: "Oh Ibrahim, who is your Lord other than the Lord of your father and ours?" Ibrahim said: "My Lord is the One Who gives life and brings death". Then Namrood brought two prisoners and ordered to kill the one freeing the other, and said: "I also, give life and death". Then Ibrahim said: "My Lord brings the sun from the East; can you bring the sun from the West?" Namrood became dumbfounded. Ibrahim was imprisoned until they prepared a hearth to burn him. When they put him into the fire, Lord of worlds saved him with a command: "Oh the fire! You become cool and peaceful upon Ibrahim" as told in the verse 21: 69.

Today Muslims who are carrying Lord's Book as burden carrying donkeys have become the wrongdoing people more than that of Ibrahim's people. According to the verses 32: 29; 33: 73 and 48: 6, 25 the believing men and women from mankind will be separated into Hijaz in order to punish the wrongdoing hypocritical men and women as well as Mushrik men and women. Then the pole shift of Earth will happen. On that day, the sun will rise from the West instead of East as the 1<sup>st</sup> crucial sign of the Last Day. The verses 3: 86; 9: 19, 109; 61: 7 and 62: 5 also, end as: "And Allah is not guiding such wrongdoing people". Muslims are the wrong doers mentioned in all 220 verses. See the explanation 2: 196, 230 and 254.

**259. Or just like the one who passed through a country which has been fallen down with its roofs. He exclaimed: "How will Lord Allah revive this country after its death?" Then Allah made him to die for 100 years, then He raised him to life**

again. Allah asked: "How long did you remain?" He replied: "I remained a day or part of a day". Allah said: "Nay! You have remained for 100 years, then you look at your food and drinks; they are not changed! And you look at your donkey—We will make you a Sign for mankind—and you Look to the bones, how We assemble them together, then We cover them with flesh". When it is cleared to him, he said: "I know that indeed, Allah is Capable upon each and everything!"

The man referred in the verse is Uzair who happened to travel on his donkey through a ruined region in Palestine. He exclaimed by mind that how Lord will revive this region. Then Allah made him to die for 100 years and raised him up. Lord asked: "How long did you remain?" He said: "I remained a day or part of a day". Allah asked to observe his food and drinks which he used to carry. They didn't show any sign of age. Then Lord asked him to observe his donkey, the bones of which were decayed within 100 years. Then Lord with a rhythmic wind assembled the bones and covered with flesh and revived the donkey. By seeing this Uzair declared by mind that Allah is capable to resurrect the dead and is the Powerful to preserve food and drinks without decaying.

Because of this event the Jews considered Uzair as Lord's son. The verse 9: 30 says as "The Jews are saying 'Uzair is the son of Allah' and the Christians are saying 'Messiah (Jesus) is the son of Allah'. That is what they say with their mouths, imitating the sayings of the former disbelievers. Lord has killed them! How perverted they are!"

But today Muslims who are reading all these verses are having the evil thoughts and the worst concepts about the Lord. So, they are told as the deaf and dumb creatures who don't utilize their intelligence as per the verse 8: 22. About their hypocritical leaders, in the verse 63: 4 it is told: "Lord has killed them, how perverted they are?" See the explanation "To form Faith in Lord Allah" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 198.

**260. And remember when Ibrahim asked: "My Lord! Show me how you are reviving the dead"; He asked: "Didn't you believe?" He (Ibrahim) said: "Of course I do, but just to get peace and tranquility for my heart". He said: "You take 4 kinds from birds, then cut their bodies into pieces and mix them well, then put a portion of them on every hill. Then you call them, they will come to you all of a sudden. And you know that indeed, Lord Allah is the Exalted, the Wise."**

Prophet Ibrahim asked Lord to show him how He revives the dead. Then Lord ordered to take four kinds of birds (like cock, pigeon, peacock and crow), and to cut them into pieces and mix well, then to put a portion from it on seven hills, and then to call them out. Thus, the birds all came swiftly to Ibrahim at once.

Some translators have translated the Arabic word 'Faswuruhunna Ilaika' into 'to incline or tame unto you' without considering the Message of the verse. These worthless people even don't know the name of the 'Best Interpretation of the Book' from the Lord is 'Adhikr'. So, they will be dragged prone on their faces in the Hell, they are in the worst place and the most strayed as told in the verses 25: 18 and 33-34. See the explanation 2: 79 and 234.

**261. The similitude of those who spend their wealth in the way of Lord Allah is that of a grain which sprouts into 7 ears, in each ear having 100 grains. Allah multiplies things for anyone whom He wishes. And Allah is Wide-knower.**

Here we are getting 700 grains from a single seed. The next year, we will get at least 70,000 grains as seeds. So, after some years, the crops of that area will be from that single seed. There are 1000 communities of creatures living here, out of which 400 are living on Earth while the rest 600 are living in the water as explained in the verse 6: 38. Each of them are praying and glorifying the Lord as told in the verses 17: 44 and 24: 41.

The verse 4: 85 says: "Whoever encourages a goodness; he has a share from it, and whoever encourages an evil, he has a share from its burden. And Lord is overseeing upon each and everything".

So, the odd believer will do all his deeds with an intention to get the reward in the hereafter multiplied. As the believer is living under the Light—Adhikr, he will leave out the footprints to his family and to others behind which will be beneficial for the whole communities of Lord's creatures testifying the verses 36: 12; 75: 13 and 82: 5.

The verse 24: 30 ends as: "Indeed, Lord is acquainted with what they are producing". And the verse 29: 45 ends as: "And Lord is knowing what you are producing". In both these verses instead of saying "they are doing" and "you are doing", it is said "they are producing" and "you are producing". That means everyone will be rewarded not only for his own deeds but also, for the heritage (good or bad) he left behind. The hypocrites and their blind followers should have to bear the burden of the difficulties suffered by the creatures all over the world as told in the verses 20: 99-100 and 33: 72-73. It is told in the verse 40: 40 that whoever does an evil thing, he will not be rewarded except similar to it; and whoever does a righteous deed from male or female, and he is a believer, then such will be entered in the paradise, they will be provided sustenance in it without measure. See the explanation 2: 62; 112 and 200-202.

**262. Those who are spending their wealth in the way of Lord Allah, then don't follow up what they have spent with reminding generosity or not hurt; for them have reward near their Lord, there shall be no fear upon them and for them will not be grieved.**

Lord deputed mankind to Earth in order to utilize all the blessings bestowed by Lord Allah to prepare Paradise Here (the 4<sup>th</sup> phase) to inherit in the Hereafter (the 7<sup>th</sup> phase). Therefore, the believer should spend his wealth under shadow of Adhikr-the Light, Mercy and Bounty- aiming to get the reward from Three Time Knower Lord Allah. See the explanation 2: 25, 38 and 177.

**263. Words of Justice and forgiveness are better than the charity followed by a hurting; Lord Allah is Self-sufficient, Forbearing.**

Those who do charity as showboating are disbelievers as told in the verse 4: 37-38. The ultimate Owner of wealth as well as ourselves is Lord of the worlds. So, if one helps other, it should be in Lord's satisfaction by witnessing Him—the Three Time Knower. If anything is spent in charity, the recipient should not be hurt in anyway. Whoever does so, his charity will be in vain. Lord will not accept any charity, prayer or any deed from the hypocritical transgressors since they are hiding Lord's Book and are commanding others with evils. They will not do charity in the satisfaction of Lord under the Light—Adhikr as told in the verses 9: 53-54 and 67.

It is told in the verse 31: 12: "If anyone becomes grateful, he is grateful to his own soul; and anyone becomes ungrateful, then Lord Allah is Self-sufficient, Praiseworthy".

It is told in the verse 17: 28: "Any of the closest people, needy and wayfarer approach you for charity, if you are helpless to give them due to the lack of wealth, you have to tell them courteous words". See the explanation 1: 2; 2: 175-176 and 185.

**264. Oh you who believed, you don't make futile your charities by showing generosity and hurting just like the one who spends his wealth as showboating to the mankind, and not believing with Lord Allah and the Day of Judgment. Then his similitude is that of a smooth rock having some soil upon it, then it is affected with heavy rain, then left it bare. They are able to do nothing from whatever they earned. Allah doesn't guide such a disbelieving people.**

Whoever spends money in charity should be aiming for getting reward near Lord. But the hypocrites and their blind followers are spending in charity for getting fame and respect in this world. It is told in the verse 63: 4 about these hypocrites: "Even believer will get attracted to their words, they are gathering people into the Hell—Satan's house. They are the enemies of believers, Prophet and Impartial Lord". Whoever spends money for aiming fame and respect in this world without believing in the Oft-observer Lord and the Day of Judgment, their all deeds are in vain.

The verse 9: 37 also, ends as: "Allah doesn't guide such a disbelieving people. See the explanation 2: 121, 186 and 254.

**265. The similitude of those who are spending their wealth seeking Lord Allah's satisfaction and with confidence by their souls is just like garden on a hill top affected with a heavy rain, then it provides its crops in double, then if not affected by a heavy rain, a drizzling is enough. Allah is observing whatever you are doing.**

The believer is having the aim of life that he is deputed on Earth as the vicegerent of Impartial Lord. He has to cultivate crops for the wellbeing of mankind and all other creatures as explained in the verse 2: 62. See the explanation 2: 1-5, 207 and 245.

**266. Does any of you like to have a garden full of palms and grapes through which streams are flowing beneath, he has each and every kind of fruits in it, and he is affected with old age, while he has weak offspring, then it is affected with whirlwind having fire, thus, it is burned off? Thus, Lord Allah is explaining His verses to you so, that you might be meditating and reflecting.**

A man had a garden in which there were all types of fruits, corns and other crops. It is blessed with streams for irrigation. When he became old and was enjoying the life, a whirlwind having fire burned that garden. His children were weak and were unable to do any job. Thus, he became a loser in this world. As he was aimless, he didn't earn anything for the Hereafter. This is the condition of the aimless hypocrites and their heedless followers. On their death neither their wealth nor their children will be useful to them; more over they will cause to punish them as explained in the verse 2: 20. Read together 39: 63. Evaluate the condition of the owner of 2 gardens mentioned in the verses 18: 32-44 as: "When he boasted with his friend forgetting the Impartial Lord about the blessing he had, he became a Mushrik. Lord destroyed his gardens completely. Then he wailed: 'If I hadn't associated anyone with my Lord'". The condition of gardeners mentioned in the verses 68: 17-29 is: "When the gardeners plotted and went for harvesting their crops secretly in the early morning to avoid sharing of the crops for indigents and needy, they saw their crops harvested and destroyed. Then they all wailed as: 'Indeed, we have gone astray. Nay, we are prohibited the fruits'. Then a moderate among them told: 'Why didn't you glorify the Lord?' Then they said: 'Glory be to our Lord! Indeed, we have become the wrongdoers'". See the explanation 2: 18-19, 200-202 and 219-220.

**267. Oh you who believed, you spend from the wholesome things you have earned, and from what We have produced from the Earth for you. And you don't**

**intend to spend the impure from it which you yourselves would not accept except with disdain. And know that Lord Allah is Self-Sufficient, Praiseworthy.**

The believer only earns and spends anything under the Light of Adhikr which is Lord's Permission. He does not earn anything in illegal ways. He is always in a conscious that the Lord is witnessing and observing upon each and everything. But the hypocrites and their blind followers by forgetting Lord are earning impure things through interest, gambling, smuggling, bribery, receiving dowry from female side, robbery, adulteration, black money, cheating and all such footsteps of Satan as explained in the verses 2: 168-169.

By calling the believers it is told in the verse 9: 34: "Indeed, most of the anchorites and priests are eating the wealth of people in falsehood ways and are obstructing them from the Straightpath—Adhikr". Lord asks in the verse 5: 63: "Why don't their anchorites and their priests forbid the people from uttering sinful words and eating prohibited things? Indeed, wretched is what they are producing". It is told in the verse 4: 140: "If you hear Lord's verses being rejected or ridiculed, you shouldn't sit with them until they engage in some other speeches; if you do so, you would be like them, indeed, Lord will gather the hypocrites and the disbelievers altogether in the Hell". Read together 5: 100; 6: 141 and 16: 114. See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 177.

**268. Satan promises you with poverty and commands you with indecency, while Lord Allah promises you forgiveness as well as bounties from Him, and Allah is the Wide-knower.**

If one starts to spend in the way of Lord such as propagating Adhikr, charity Satan will threaten him fearing with becoming poverty. The cursed Satan commands only with indecency and prohibited things like prostitution, theft, sodomy, liquor etc. It is told in the verse 29: 45 that indeed, the prayer will prevent one from evil and forbidden things. But today, Muslims who read these verses are indulged in evils than any other people who have not read these verses. Since these original disbelievers don't convert their Jinn soul-mate mentioned in the verses 43: 36-39 to a believer with Adhikr, they will get Hell as a fine for their deeds like fasting, prayer, pilgrimage and charity as explained in the verse 2: 186. On the Day of Judgment Satan will say: "Indeed, Allah promised you with Truth, I too promised you, but now I'm breaching my promises. And I had no authority upon you except to call you. Then you answered to me. So, you don't blame me, you blame yourselves. I can't save you, nor you can save me. Indeed, I reject your act of associating me with Lord before; indeed, the wrongdoers have painful punishment" as told in the verse 14: 22. Read together 59: 16-17. See the explanation 2: 165-167 and 219.

**269. He gives wisdom to anyone He wishes; and whoever is given wisdom, verily he is given the abundant boon. And none remembers except the one endowed with intelligence.**

Wisdom is the Splendid Book Adhikr which is the Wise Reminder mentioned in the verse 3: 58. Since the 'Three Time Knowledge—Adhikr' mentioned in the verses 41: 41-43 is codified by the 'Three Time Knower' mentioned in the verse 25: 58 through the 'Three Time Knower' mentioned in the verse 25: 59, whoever follows and testifies It can enter the Paradise. Whoever rejects It after receiving, they will be dragged prone on their faces into the Hell, they are in the worst place and they are the most strayed as told in the verses 17: 95 and 25: 33-34. See the explanation of "Hikmath (Wisdom)" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 2-5; 152.

**270. And whatever you spend from charity or whatever you are offering vow from vows, then indeed, Allah knows it. And for the wrongdoers there is no helpers.**

The Three Time Knowledge Adhikr is revealed to identify oneself, the Lord and the aim of life. Then whoever neither utilizes It nor gives It to others for utilizing are the wrong doers. All their deeds will be in futile. It is told in the verse 39: 47: "Even if the wrongdoers have all that is on the Earth and have so, much as of that, he would offer that as ransom on the Day of Judgment for escaping from the evil of punishment, it will not be accepted. It will be revealed from their Lord what they had not been expecting". The verses 3: 192 and 5: 72 also, end as: "The wrongdoers will have no helpers". See the explanation 2: 12, 97 and 254-258.

**271. If you are disclosing the charities, it is well; and if you are concealing them and are giving them to the poor it is better for you, and it cancels out some of your evil deeds from you. And Lord Allah is well acquainted with whatever you are doing.**

If anyone discloses his charities before the public with the intention to encourage others to do so, there is no blame upon him. That will be accepted in accordance to the state of his hearts. The believer by considering the Lord as 'Impartial Three Time Knower' spends in charities secretly to the most deserving persons among mankind. Thus, he can erase the evil deeds recorded in the Recording Book fastened around his neck mentioned in the verses such as 17: 13-14; 18: 49 and 23: 62-63. As per the verse 9: 60 out of the 8 sects who deserve welfare tax, preference is given to the poor people. It is told in the verses 35: 29: "Those who are reading and conveying Lord's Book, performing prayer and spending secretly and openly from whatever We have provided to

them, they are expecting a trade that will never fail". It is told in the verses 39: 34-35: "The heedful and Muhsineen who are testifying the Husna-Adhikr- will transform themselves their evil deeds into righteous deeds". All other Muslims who do not do so, at the time of death Lord will tell them: "You were among the Kafirs" as told in the verse 39: 58-59. Read together 16: 97 and 25: 68-70. See the explanation 2: 159-161 and 234.

**272. Their Guidance is not set upon you, but indeed, Lord Allah guides anyone He wishes. And whatever you are spending from the good, then it is for your own soul, and you are not spending except seeking face of Allah. And whatever you are spending from the good, will be repaid into you, and you will not be wronged.**

It is told in the verse 28: 56: "Indeed, you are not guiding anyone whom you love, but Allah guides whom He wishes, and He knows the best who are following the Guidance". Nobody can guide another to Straightpath". Adhikr mentioned in the verses 41: 41-42; 15: 9 and 16: 44 is the Guidance for entire mankind. So, male or female by utilizing it can become a believer. Then whoever follows It, he is guided in to the Straightpath as told in the verse 6: 153. Therefore, charity is prescribed for mankind irrespective of religion, caste or sex etc. The believer spends charity to Lord's servants in order to reduce their life burden so, that the evil deeds happened from him before receiving the Guidance can be cancelled or changed into good. The best deed and charity is conveying Lord's Message – Adhikr—for entire mankind since it is the prosperity, there is no poverty after It, and there is no prosperity without It. By conveying Lord's Message throughout the world, one can help the Lord so, that the Lord will help him back as told in the verse 22: 40; 47: 7 and 61: 14. Adhikr is the Balance and trust to keep the Universe in its equilibrium. See the explanation 2: 119,147-148 and 185.

**273. For the poor who are engaged in the way of Lord Allah, they are unable to travel along the land seeking their livelihood. The ignorant one considers them as rich because of their modesty. You can identify them with their features: They don't ask to the mankind insisently. And whatever you are spending from the good, then indeed, Allah knows with it.**

Today, 'engaged in the way of Lord Allah' means to spend time in learning, teaching and conveying Adhikr—the Guidance and Prosperity. So, the poor men involved in serving Lord should be given first preference for giving charity. As Adhikr is the Balance, Criterion and Insight, the believer by utilizing It will identify the most deserving men for charity. But the hypocritical transgressors who have forgotten Lord Allah say not to spend for those who are with the believers until they disperse from the believers as told in the verse 63: 7. Today believers give preference for feeding and clothing the indigenous people from mankind to whom

others are not giving or helping. Read together 59: 7-9. See the explanation 2: 177, 215 and 261.

**274. Those who are spending their wealth in night and day secretly and openly, then they have their rewards near their Lord, there shall be no fear upon them and for them will not be grieved.**

It is told in the verses 13: 19-22 about the characters of men endowed with intelligence as: "They are fulfilling the covenant made with Lord, not breaking the promises, not cutting off the relations which Lord commanded to join, fearing their Lord and fearing an evil Reckoning, patiently giving preference to the eternal life seeking the satisfaction of Lord, steadfastly performing the prayers, spending with whatever Lord has bestowed them secretly as well as openly and are defending the evil with the Best Book Adhikr". The verse 14: 31 says: "You say to My servants who have believed to steadfastly perform the prayer and to spend from whatever We have bestowed them secretly and openly before the coming of a Day in which there will be no bargaining and friendships. Read together 16: 75 and 32: 15-16. See the explanation 2: 152 and 254.

**275. Those who are eating usury are not standing up except like the one who is knocked down by the Satan is standing up again. That is because indeed, they are saying: "Indeed, trading is just like usury, while Lord Allah has permitted trading and has forbidden usury. Then anyone who received Admonition from his Lord and stopped, then he has what he earned before. And his case rests with Allah. Whoever repeats, then such are the inmates of the Fire, they will remain therein forever.**

Since the Three Time Knower has prohibited usury (interest), those who are involved in it are serving Satan. Gathering interest encourages into niggard and discourages spending in charity. Trade can be considered as a service for mankind for meeting necessities. In trade, there may be remembrance of Lord, prayers and chance of loss in prices whereas in usury there will be no prayer and chance of loss. Usury causes to increase arrogance, greediness, selfishness and such evils.

It is told in the verse 4: 29 by calling the believers: "You don't consume others' wealth unlawfully except through business in mutual consent". But Muslims who are reading all these verses are engaged not only in interest but in black money, Hawala, gambling, adulteration etc. also, which are eviler than the interest and are causing to increase life burden to Lord's creatures neglecting 6236 verses of Lord's Book. See the explanation 2: 168-169 and 256-257.

**276. Lord Allah deprives usury while encourages acts of charity. And Allah doesn't like each and every ungrateful sinner.**

It is told in the verse 30: 39: "Whatever you give from usury in order to increase the wealth of mankind, it will not increase near Lord; while whatever you give from charity seeking Lord's satisfaction, for such their wealth will get multiplied". In physical sight usury causes to increase the wealth and charity causes to decrease the wealth. While we are observing through the Insight Adhikr, we can see that charity will increase the wealth and peace in this world and in the Hereafter.

Today 999 Muslims in every 1000 who are reading these verses have a veil on their eyes towards the Book Dhikree and they are not able to hear It. For such disbelievers, Lord will bring the Hell near to them on the Day of Judgment as told in the verses 18: 100-101. See the explanation 2: 6-7, 111 and 272.

**277. Indeed, those who believed and do righteous deeds, steadfast prayer and pay the welfare tax, they have their rewards near their Lord, there shall be no fear upon them and for them will not be grieved.**

Without being a believer with Adhikr—the Permission of Lord mentioned in the verse 10: 100—no deed will be accepted and no prayer will be responded as explained in the verses 2: 186. Moreover, they will get hell as a fine for their deeds as told in the verse 25: 33-34 and 65-66. See the explanation 2: 25 and 38-39.

**278. Oh you who believed! You heed Lord Allah and give up what is remaining from usury if you are true believers.**

This verse and the verse 5: 57 are the only two verses beginning with: "Oh you who believed" and end with: "If you are true believers". If we read these two verses, we can understand that those who are involved in usury are not believers, and the believers should not have any relation with those who deal with usury. Heeding Lord is possible only with the Adhikr—the Truth. See the explanation 2: 132 and 261-268.

**279. Then if you don't do so, you expect a war from Lord Allah and His Messenger! And if you are repenting, then you have the capital amount, you are not wronging to others and you are not being wronged.**

This verse is revealed on the day of Prophet's 'Farewell pilgrimage'. By this verse usury is completely prohibited in the true way of life—Islam. But after 30 years of Prophet's departure, Islam got deteriorated and gradually so, many groups were formed in the label of Islam. Thus, today the hypocrites and their blind followers are involved in dealing usury than any other people among mankind. These Mujirims mentioned in 50 verses such as 7: 40; 32: 12, 22 are not following Lord's Book and Prophet Muhammed, instead are following the 29

pseudo-prophets and are welcoming 30<sup>th</sup> pseudo-prophet Antichrist. They are serving Satan as mentioned in the verses 36: 59-62. See the explanation 2: 254 and 259-260.

**280. And if the debtor is having difficulty, then you wait until he becomes easy; and if you give up the amount as charity, it will be better for you, if you are only knowing.**

Believer with the 'Three Time Knowledge Adhikr' believes that Real Owner of all wealth is the Impartial Three Time Knower Lord. Since he is living as vicegerent of Believer Lord, he will show sympathy to the debtors even by giving up the capital sum in order to reduce his debtor's burden. If he finds the debtor is unable to pay back the borrowed money, He will be ready to give up the it considering as welfare tax. See the explanation 2: 176-177 and 271-272.

**281. And you heed a Day in which you all will be returned into the Lord Allah; then each and every soul will be paid with what she has earned, and they will not be wronged.**

This verse is revealed 9 days before Prophet's departure. This is the last complete verse revealed. Those who have understood the aim of life and have constructed Paradise Here can only return to that Paradise by their death. The believer having aim of life will prepare paradise in his 4<sup>th</sup> phase for the seventh phase testifying the verses 3: 136, 185; 7: 43; 32: 19 and 39: 74-75, whereas the aimless hypocrites and the heedless Mushriks are not having aim of life and are not preparing paradise, instead they are earning hell fire here as told in the verses 3: 181-182; 7: 40-41; 32: 14; 48: 6 and 98: 6.

The verses such as 3: 25, 161; 6: 160; 10: 47, 54; 16: 111; 23: 62; 39: 69; 45: 25 and 46: 19 also, end as: they will not be wronged. See the explanation 1: 7; 2: 80-81 and 265.

**282. Oh you who believed! Whenever you are giving a debt for a fixed period, then you write it down. And let a writer write down it in between you with Justice. And don't hesitate a writer to write down as Lord Allah taught him, then let him write. Let the one upon whom the liability comes explain the conditions. And he may heed Allah, his Lord; and don't reduce anything from it. Then if the one upon whom the liability comes is feeble minded or weak or unable to explain the conditions, then let his guardian explain the conditions with Justice, and let to witness 2 witnesses from your own men. Then if 2 men are not available, 1 man and 2 women you satisfied from the witnesses, so, that if one of them is slipped then the other woman can remind her. And the witnesses shouldn't hesitate to witness when they are called, and you don't disdain to write down anything small or large into a fixed period. That is the best Justice**

**for you near Allah, and the best for maintaining the witnesses, and the best for preventing doubts among yourselves; except in a trade settled at a time in between you, then there is no blame upon you for not writing it, then you should have witnesses when you are trading, and neither a writer nor the witnesses should be harmed; and if you are doing so, then indeed, there is transgression with you. And you heed Allah, and Allah is teaching you, and Allah is the Knower of each and everything.**

This verse is known as 'Ayathu Dhain' (the verse of debt), which is the largest verse in the Book. Actually, the money lender is helping the debtor, so, the debtor shouldn't reduce or diminish any condition that will hurt the money lender. The witnesses should witness in the money lending for a fixed period as well as in trade settled at once.

If 2 believing men are not available as witnesses, 1 man and 2 trustable women can be considered as witnesses. In the place of a man, 2 women are prescribed for witnessing, it is because generally the women may easily get strayed from their witness due to temptations and threats; and if one woman slips, the other can remind.

Today since the Truth of Assurance is formed as a Book—Adhikr, male or female only becomes a believer by testifying It. There is no difference between believing man and believing woman. And any male or female who enters the Paradise will be in the shape of man without having sexual organs. It is told in the verse 16: 97: "Whoever from male or female does righteous deeds, and he is a believer, then surely Lord will give a wholesome life for him, and He will reward them in the Hereafter according to the best deeds they have been doing in this world". So, from all these verses like 6: 104; 10: 108; 17: 15 and 39: 41 if one (male or female) becomes a believer with Adhikr, there is no difference between them. It is told in the verse 4: 124: "Whoever does righteous deeds from among male or female, and he is a believer, such will enter the Paradise, and they will not be wronged a bit". Read together 3: 195; 33: 35 and 40: 40.

Today, the invoice, receipt, bill, etc. can be considered as the witnesses. Prophet taught that the 3 kinds of persons' appeal to the Lord will not be answered: "(1) The one who maintain a wife with bad character, (2) The one who is not writing during money lending for a fixed period, and (3) the one who clears off the responsibilities by giving back the property of orphans before their maturity". For the martyr in the way of Lord, all their sins will be forgiven except the debts. There is no ransom for debt in this world as well as in the Hereafter. Debts should be given back from this world itself. Today among Muslims, there is no odd believer or a group of believers anywhere in the world. Muslims even don't

know the fact that the name of Lord's Book is 'Adhikr'. See the explanation 2: 234 and 239.

**283. And if you are on a journey and you don't find a writer, then a pledge with a security. Then if one of you entrusts something to another, the one who has been entrusted should give back his security, and he should heed Lord Allah, and you don't conceal the witness. And whoever is concealing it, then indeed, he is a sinner to his heart; and Allah is the Knower of whatever you are doing.**

The character of the believers is told both in the verses 23: 8 and 70: 32 as they faithfully keep up their trust and covenants. It is told in the verse 4: 58: "indeed, Lord commands you to give back the trusts to their rightful owners, and when you judge between the people, you should judge with the Justice". The character of Jews and Christians during Prophet's time in the case of trusts are shown in the verse 3: 75 as: "If you entrust them even a heap of gold, they would hand it back to you. While if you entrust with even a gold coin, some of them would never hand it back to you unless you are constantly keeping on asking". Today the Muslims who are reading these verses are having a worse character than that of Jews, Christians or any other people. So, the believers should not be having such character since they are the representatives of Lord. It is told in the verses 33: 72-73: "The Trust Adhikr is revealed in order to punish the hypocritical men and women as well as the Mushrik men and women, and to accept the repentance from believing men and women". Read together 35: 32. See the explanation "Amanath (the Trust)" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 99, 140 and 186.

**284. To Lord Allah belongs whatever is in the Heavens and whatever is on Earth; if you disclose whatever in your minds or you conceal it, Lord Allah will reckon you with it. Then He forgives to whom He wishes and He punishes whom He wishes; and Allah is Capable upon each and everything.**

It is told in the verse 5: 120: "To Lord belongs the kingship of whatever in the Heavens and on Earth and all that there in, and He is capable upon each and everything". As per the verse 31: 16, the wise Luqman advised his son: "Oh my son, if there is a thing related to you as small as a mustard seed and if it was hidden in between the layers of rock or anywhere in the Heavens or anywhere in the Earth, Lord will bring it forth. Indeed, Lord is the Knower of inner most feelings, the Three Time Knower". Prophet Ibrahim prayed as told in the verse 14: 38 as: "Oh our Lord! Indeed, You know what we conceal and what we reveal. And nothing is hidden upon Lord either on the Earth or in Heaven". See the explanation 1: 1; 2: 106-107 and 255.

**285. The Messenger believed with what has been sent down to him from his Lord, and so, do the believers; everyone believed with Lord Allah, His Angels, His Books and His Messengers. We don't differentiate between anyone among His Messengers. And they say: "We heard and we obeyed. Our Lord, You forgive to us, and into You our returning is".**

The hypocrites and the Mushriks are not believing with Lord and Messenger since they are neglecting the Three Time Knowledge—Adhikr. That is why it is told in the verses 25: 33-34; 48: 6 and 98: 6: "They are the worst creatures in the land and they will be dragged prone on their faces into the Hell, they are in the worst place and most strayed; Lord's wrath and curse are happened upon them". See the explanation "To form Faith in Lord Allah, Angels, Prophets and Hereafter" in the Introduction of Adhikr. See the explanation 2: 2-5, 136 and 176.

**286. Lord Allah doesn't assign a soul except what it can cope with. She has what she earned, and upon her what she has not earned. Our Lord! You don't hold us for what we have forgotten or slipped up. Our Lord! You don't place any obligation upon us just like that You placed upon those before us. Our Lord! You don't lay with any burden on us that we can't bear. And You pardon upon us, and You forgive for us, and You shower Mercy upon us! You are our Master, then You help us upon the disbelieving people.**

The soul of the male and female is from the Lord itself. The Three Time Knower says that He will not assign any soul except with what she can cope with. It is told in the verses 54: 17, 22, 32 and 40 that it is made very easy to understand this reading, but is there anyone to remember. Adhikr is the wise Reminder from Lord and It is the food, Clothe and sight of human soul. Adhikr is the Rooh from the Lord as mentioned in the verse 42: 52.

"She has what it earned and upon her what has not earned" means Muslims who don't earn the Paradise here in the 4<sup>th</sup> phase, they will have the Hell in the 7<sup>th</sup> phase Hereafter even if they are not earning it deliberately and intentionally.

Besides in this verse the word 'Moulana' (our Master) is used in the verse 9: 51. Both in these verses it is used only for Lord Allah. So, if anyone uses 'Moulana' to any of His creature, even for Messengers and prophets arguing that 'Moulana' is the plural form of 'Moulavi', 'Moula', 'Moulaya' etc. they are the hypocritical disbelievers. The Fajir common Muslims who obey these hypocrites are the Mushrik disbelievers as told in the verses 48: 6 and 98: 6. Both these hypocrites and the Mushrik disbelievers will be gathered in the hell fire as told in the verse 4: 140.

The verse 22: 78 ends as: "And you holdfast Lord Allah, He is your Master, what a Best Master and what a Best Helper! Therefore, the 1 in 1000 believer who

holdfasts Adhikr—the Unbreakable Rope—is only considering Lord as the Best Master. All other 999 are considering the Satan as their master, and they will return to the Hell (Satan's house) for neglecting Adhikr (the Safeguard against the Hell).

The Lord created mankind in the Paradise in order to depute them to the Earth as His vicegerents. Lord pottered the first man Adam's body from the clay and blown from His own 'Spirit' (Life + Soul) into him. By blowing from 'Lord's Spirit' the Lord bestowed the mankind 'Spirit of the Book'—Adhikr—which is the constitution, ways and practices of the Lord as well as the Knowledge of past, present and future. Since man is bestowed with the Spirit of the Book, he is honored above all other creatures. See the explanation 2: 42, 80-81 and 254.